

Durham E-Theses

Studies on littoral and sublittoral ecosystems

John, D. M.

How to cite:

John, D. M. (1968) Studies on littoral and sublittoral ecosystems, Durham theses, Durham University. Available at Durham E-Theses Online: http://etheses.dur.ac.uk/9263/

Use policy

 $The full-text\ may\ be\ used\ and/or\ reproduced,\ and\ given\ to\ third\ parties\ in\ any\ format\ or\ medium,\ without\ prior\ permission\ or\ charge,\ for\ personal\ research\ or\ study,\ educational,\ or\ not-for-profit\ purposes\ provided\ that:$

- $\bullet\,$ a full bibliographic reference is made to the original source
- a link is made to the metadata record in Durham E-Theses
- the full-text is not changed in any way

The full-text must not be sold in any format or medium without the formal permission of the copyright holders.

Please consult the full Durham E-Theses policy for further details.

Academic Support Office, The Palatine Centre, Durham University, Stockton Road, Durham, DH1 3LE e-mail: e-theses.admin@durham.ac.uk Tel: +44 0191 334 6107 http://etheses.dur.ac.uk Studies on Littoral and Sublittoral Ecosystems

A thesis submitted by D. M. John, B.Sc. (Dunelm) to the University of Durham for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy.

Department öf Botany, University Science Laboratories, South Road, Durham.

September, 1968.



CONTENTS

٠.

Acknowled	dgements	Page iii
Abstract		iv
Part I	INTRODUCTION	1
	The Ecosystems, The Description of the Kelp Forest.	
Part II	PHYTOSOCIOLOGY	13
	Introduction, Associations, Subdivisions of the	
	Provisional Associations.	
Part III	PERFORMANCE	22
	Introduction, The Measurement of Net Annual Produc-	
	tion, <u>Laminaria hyperborea, Laminaria digitata</u> ,	
	Laminaria saccharina, Laminaria ochroleuca, The	
	Seasonal Changes in Lamina Performance, Ecosystem	
	Performance.	
Part IV	GRAZING EXPERIMENTS	50
	Introduction, The Problem, Observations, Experi-	
	mental Work.	
Part V	TRANSPLANT EXPERIMENTS	5 <u>6</u>
	Introduction, Methods, Measurements and Manipulation;	
	Results, Discussion.	
Part VI	THE ORGANIC (ASH-FREE) DRY WEIGHT	59
	Introduction, Methods, Discussion, Stipe Data,	
	Hapteron Data, Differences Between Geographical	
	Regions.	

(i)

Part	VII	GEN	WERAL DISCUSSION	Page 64
		Int	erpretation of Key Factors from Ecosystem? Para-	
		met	ers, Conclusions.	
Part	VIII	APF	ÆNDICES	
		l	PHYTOGEOGRAPHICAL DISTRIBUTIONS	81
		2	SITE DATA	84
		3	THE ZURICH-MONTPELLIER SCHOOL OF PHYTOSOCIOLOGY	86
		4	PHYTOSOCIOLOGICAL TABLES	95
		5	MODIFICATION OF FIELD METHODS	100
		6	THE INDIVIDUAL PERFORMANCE DATA	101
		7	THE ECOSYSTEM PERFORMANCE DATA	135
		8	THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE ENCLOSURES	137
		9	THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE PLATFORMS AND FRAMES	138
		10	THE COMPOSITE DATA FOR THE TRANSPLANT EXPERIMENTS	139
		11	THE ORGANIC (ASH-FREE) DRY WEIGHT	142

.

150

Part IX BIBLIOGRAPHY

.

.

,

Acknowledgements

I wish to thank Professor D.H. Valentine and Professor D. Boulter for the prevision of working facilities in the Botany Department at Durham University during the period of this investigation; and to my supervisor, Dr. D.J. Bellamy, my sincerest thanks for his encouragement and guidance throughout the course of this research.

I would also like to thank the following: - Dr. J.E. Smith, F.R.S. for kindly providing facilities at the Plymouth Marine Laboratories and to the crew of the research vessel 'Gammarus'; Dr. M. Parke and Dr. T. Norton for advice on the distribution of Laminaria ochroleuca; Dr. J. Ogg for the facilities and the hospitality he showed to me when carrying out the part of this study on the Island of Coll in the Inner Hebrides; to members of the Durham Senior Scouts Research Expedition, who made the study in Spain possible, and to Senor Mario Masso and others who made my stay in their country such a pleasant one; to the cadets of Durham School Naval Section for their help in sampling from their M.F.V. along the coast of West Scotland; the members of the Botany Technical Staff for the assistance they gave me in the preparation of the photographs and figures; special thanks to Mr. A. Whittick who accompanied me on many of my dives; to the various members of the Durham City branch of the British Sub-Aqua Club and the Llanelli Sub-Aqua Club who participated in all phases of the work; Miss Barbara Robinson of the Zoology Department for helping with arrangements for the typing and to my wife for her encouragement and forbearance throughout. Finally, thanks to the National Environmental Research Council for financial support.

(iii)

Abstract

The results of 93 phytosociological descriptions of five types of kelp forest from a number of phytogeographically distinct regions are presented.

Methods are described for the measurement of a complex of meaningful ecosystem parameters which fall into three groups; inidividual performance, ecosystem performance and ecosystem potential.

The results of such measurements in the phytosociologically defined units are presented. The validity of these results and the phytometer approach is discussed and tentative conclusions are drawn from the results regarding the biotic and abiotic components of the ecosystems.

TABLE 1

The locality and site data

Key

Exposure (Lewis 1964)	
Very sheltered	A
Moderately sheltered	В
Exposed	C
Moderately exposed	D
Very exposed	Ē
Current surgé	F

Substrate Continuous rock

Stable boulders

Х

V

W

١

Unstable boulders

Natural allo materiàl/Po	ochthonous llution	Water turbi (m.)	.dity
Little	+	0 - 5	0
Moderate	++	6 -15	1
Heavy	+++	16 - 30	2
Very heavy	++++	31 🕂	3

Part I

INTRODUCTION

Introduction

The ultimate limit to the biological production of an ecological system is dependent on, ""the total effective solar energy falling annually in the area, by the efficiency with which plants in the ecosystem* are able to transform this energy into organic components, and by those physical factors of the environment which effect the rate of photosynthesis." (Dice, 1952). A knowledge of these overall rates of energy fixation, release and accumulation, are necessary so as to provide a basis for integrating the diverse processes which are concerned in energy flow at all trophic levels in the system (Lindeman, 1942). The "performance" of such a system can be measured as the net rate of production, which is the change in material or energy stored in the system or its parts, this being equal to the rate of income minus the rate of loss. This is in contrast to gross production which is only arrived at after all sources of loss are taken into consideration.

Westlake's review of the literature (Westlake, 1963) indicates that in general, temperature macrophytic communities, including the emergent vegetation of ponds, deltas and coastal marshes and sublittoral seaweed beds, are amongst the most productive natural ecosystems in the world. Their standing crop and primary productivity far exceeding

^{*&}quot;A unit of vegetation considered as such a system includes not only the plants of which it is composed, but the animals habitually associated with them, and also all the physical and chemical components of the immediate environment or habitat which together form a recognisable self-contained entity." (Tansley, 1953).

that of the plankton of the open ocean. However, possibly due to their apparent lack of economic importance, the statement of Blinks (1955) still remains true "long term (seasonal or yearly) production of organic matter has not been studied as thoroughly in littoral algae as in the algae of the open ocean."

During the past 50 years the majority of the studies of the phytobenthes have been purely descriptive and at the best record seasonal occurrence and growth. More recently quantitative studies of the evaluation type have been undertaken in commercially valuable species (MacFarlane, 1952; Hutchinson, 1949; Walker, 1955).

The methods employed, although some appear highly sophisticated (Grenager, 1952, 1954, 1955, 1958a,b; Walker, 1952, 1954a, b,c,d, 1955, 1956a,b, 1958a,b; Baardseth, 1954, 1955, 1958; Walker and Richardson, 1955, 1956, 1957a,b; et al) are extremely crude and produce only very approximate estimates of cropping potential. They all involve the use of grabs and whether random or patterned sampling is used the mean values obtained can at the best be regarded as crude estimates of production for a whole series of algal communities from different depths, substrate type, degree of exposure etc., each of which could be considered as a separate definitive ecosystem.

Knight and Parke (1950) and Sargent and Lantrip (1952) have been more exacting in their studies and have measured changes in standing crop with time but have not followed this development over a complete seasonal cycle of growth.

Kireeva and Schapova (1938), Tikhovskaya (1940), Kuznetzov (1946), Parke (1948a) and Sundene (1962, 1964) have shown the importance of this aspect in their studies in which they measured the seasonal variation in growth rate and in some cases the net production and photosynthesis of the Laminarian species.

The pioneer work of Gislen (1930) using "hard hat" diving techniques, must be regarded as a classic in inshore marine ecology. He attempted a blanket survey in which sociological structure, biomass and seasonal aspects were all studied in respect to substrate type, depth, degree of exposure, etc. His work, together with that of Cornover (1958), McFarland and Prescott (1959), North (1961) and Neushul and Haxo (1963), represent the core of meaningful ecological work in this field. Gislen described and measured attributes of ecosystems which he could see and therefore define. The comparatively recent development of SCUBA diving techniques has made possible more detailed work of this type. SOUBA has "opened up" to the ecologist the inshore marine fringe, with its distinct zonation of environmental conditions and the associated zonation of the various ecosystems. It is this distinct zonation and supposed interrelationships of environment and ecosystem (abiotic and biotic) which promises a fruitful field for work on the environmental control of the structure and the performance of ecosystems and their component species.

This thesis presents the results of a basic study of this type and is as much concerned with technique as with the ecological interpretation of the results.

3

Х

The aims of the study were as follows:-

- To describe the kelp forest ecosystems over as large a geographical range as possible.
- (2) To measure the following ecosystem parameters
 - (a) Standing crop; total and component,
 - (b) Net annual production; total and component,
 - (c) Seasonal growth,
 - (d) Performance of individual species over distinct environmental gradients such as depth, exposure, pollution, temperature and so forth.

*Throughout this work this term "exposure" is used as meaning "subject to wave action".

The Ecosystems

The ecosystems selected for study were the kelp forests, these being the most widespread and striking feature of the sublittoral fringe in North Temperate waters.

The European kelp forests are dominated by one (more rarely co-dominated by two or more) of five species belonging to two genera of the Laminarials namely <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> (Gunn.) Fosl., <u>Laminaria</u> <u>digitata</u> (Huds.) Lamour, <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> (L.) Lamour, <u>Laminaria</u> <u>ochroleuca</u> Pyl. and <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> (Lightf.) Batt. The general distribution of these species is given below.

Northern forms:	Northward limit	Southward limit	Other limits
Laminaria hyperborea	Arctic Circle	Portugal	Iceland
<u>Laminaria digitata</u>	Arctic Circle	N.W.Spain	N.E. American Continent
Laminaria saccharina	Árctic Circle	Portugal	N.E. and N.W. American Continent
Southern forms:			
Laminaria ochroleuca	S. England	N. Africa	Mediterranean
Saccorhiza polyschides	W. Norway	N. Africa	Mediterranean.

The detailed distributions of these species are discussed in Appendix 1 and are based on the accounts of a number of workers including Harvey (1851); Batters (1890); Sauvageau (1897, 1918); Børgesen and Jonsson (1905); De Beauchamp (1907); Børgesen (1905);

Hamel (1928, 1931-1939); Flerov and Karsakoff (1932); Maranda (1934);
Feldmann (1934); Lami (1943, 1954); Lunde (1947); Parke (1948b);
Dangeard (1949); Spooner (1951); Molinier and Picard (1953); Station
Biologique de Roscoff (1954); Fischer-Piette (1955, 1958); Ardré
(1957, 1961); Taylor (1957); Ardré et al (1958); Crisp and Southward
(1958); Gayral (1958); Huvé (1958); Den Hartog (1959); Jones (1960);
Seoane-Camba (1960, 1966); Dixon (1961); Davy de Virville (1963);
Zenkevitch (1963); Druehl (1968); Norton (1968) and John (1969).

The investigation was centred on the British Isles and Fig. 1 shows the localities in which studies were made.

A detailed study was made in the near vicinity of, and within the Ria de Aldan on the Atlantic coast of Spain (Lat. 42⁰16'-20', Long. 8⁰49'-52'), in an attempt to gain data for the two most southerly distributed of the species studied, namely <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> and <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u>. Fig. 2 shows the localities which were studied in North West Spain.

The sites for study in each of the localities were chosen so as to cover as full a range of depth and exposure to direct onshore wave action and current surge as possible. Exposure to direct onshore wave action was estimated in two ways. Firstly, by using the more objective exposure index of Grenager and Baardseth (1966) and secondly, by considering the presence of "indicator" species on the littoral (Lewis, 1964). The two methods were usually used in conjunction. FIGURE 1

The localities studied in the British Isles



FIGURE 2

The localities studied in North West Spain



The difficulties entailed in assessing the type and degree of water movement, the sources and the amounts of natural allochthonous material and pollution as well as turbidity are enumerated in Appendix 2.

Table 1 shows the site matrix for each locality together with all the relevant data.

TABLE 1

The locality and site data

							_		Depth	ranges of its	lp forests (mC.D.)			Substra	te		Matural Alloob-		
Ref	eren lode	C 0	Localities and Sites	Lat.	Long.	Grid Reference	Type	Scale	Laninoria hyperborea	Lasinaria secolaria	Lisimria ochroleuos	Sacecriti sa palyschides	<u>ь.</u> Ъур.	ц. Д.	L. . sacc.	L. ochr.	5. polys.	thonous Interial	Pollution	Eiter teridity
12			Inchimith St. Abb's Head	56°02'	3°08'	NT294826	7/1	2	-	0-6.1*	-	-	-	-	17	٠	-	••••	••••	0
	P H	e	Petico Wick Harbour	55 55 55 54	2°09' 2°08'	HU907692 HU920674	р 7/8	12 0	1.5-15.2 2.0-3.1	1.5-15.2 3.1 ⁺	:	:	IV IV	IV IV	171 171	:	2	:	:	2
ر	н	NCLAN	Holy Island Castlahead Books	55°41'	1°47'	10133440	D	17	2.0-6.1*	-	-	-	π	x	-	-	-	••	•	1
*	L P	5	Lady's Hole (Inlet) Lady's Hole (Pool)	55°33'	1°37' 1°37'	NU240289 NU240289	3 8	°	.5-10.0	2.0-7.6*	:	:	x	I	ст Л	:	2	***	:	1
	5 2	1	Lady's Hole (Surge) Ebbe's Snock	55°33° 55°33'	1°37' 1°37'	NU240289	P/C D	0 16	2.0-10.7		:	Ξ	ñ	I	:	2	:	***	••	1
5	¥	100	Byer's Hole	54°58'	1°21'	# 2638 ,12	D	18	1.6-6.0	-	-	-	X7	x	-	-	-	***	••••	0
7	3		Salt Soar Staithes	54°38'	1°02*	NZ617264	D	IJ	1.6-7.2	-	-	-	π	-	-	-	-	****	***	0
			Cowbar Hab	54°33'	0°47'	F\$7 87191	D	18	1.6-7.0	-	-	-	IA	I	-	-	•	***	••	0
6 9			Island of Coll Loch Ratherna Comiss Son	56°37' 56°34'	6°32' 7°40'	ICIII229568 HUL153519	7/1 7/0	0 2	2.0-5.0*	0-9 ₁ 0* 5.0*	:	:	r	x	I VII	Ξ	:	** *	:	2 3
فد	;	HË.	Island of Son Bastaide	56°34'	7°39'	MQ 58513	c	12	2.0-35.0	1.0-36.0	-	-	π	x	IJ	-	-	•	•	3
11		Ħ	Rilonn Iomallach Westaide	56°33'	7 ⁰ 39'	MIL 56508	8	15	2.0-35.0	4.0-56.0	-	-	F 7	1	π	•	-	•	٠	,
12		g	Inversor Strone Point	56°24.'	5°04.1	10(111068	A	•	<i>-</i> - •	0-13.0*	-	-	.	17	n	-	-			1
13 14		5	Sont Nor Island of Bute	55"51"	5-19-	10930667	<i>//</i>	0	2.0-8.0*	2.0-13.0*	-	-			17	-			•	1
15		ä	Jaland of Arran	55°40'	5°10'	NS0204.59	с	8	-	0-12.0*	-		-	IV	-	-		•••	•	2
16		E	Pendneula of Kintyre Saddell Bay	55°32'	5°30'	10797317	D	7	1.5-6.5*	6.5-7.0°	-	-	x	-	٧¥	-	-	÷	٠	2
17		2	Aberelddy	510561	6 ⁰ 137	88796315		٥		0°-5.0(10)	-	-		x	F 7	-			•	1
18	ž,	3	Entrance Instin's Haven	51 56	រុះរិ	81795315 81761093	'n	ů.	:	0* 1.8-6.1*	:	-	:	X	X VW	:	2	•••• •••	:	· 1
19		į.	Cardican Island Southal de	52 ⁰ 081	1°12'	81159514	D	10	1.0-12.0	2.0-8.2*	-	-	rv	-	v	-	-	•••	•	1
20	P		Portineer	50°30'	5°03'	S164,773.7	D	14	2.0-10.0*	-	-	-	n	x	-	-	-	••	•	2
21	P C		Guil Rook	50°26'	5°18'	88648456	7/3	2	1.5-6.0*	1.0-8.0*	-	2.0-8.0*	IA	1	χγ υ	-		**	•	2
23	5		Priest's Hole Sennen Gove	50°07' 50°05'	5°11 5°11	8¥350316 5¥349265	1/2	8	2.0-24.0	Ξ	-	2.0-25.0	1Y 17	1	-	-	IVE	:	÷	3
24 25	L R	е	Lanorra Roald Liv	50°03' 50°05'	5 33	58,51210 58,73273		10	1.6-13.0*	1.0-13.0*	3.0-13.0*	2.0-13.0*	IV IV	TV I	1VT 6-T	IV.	IVI IVI	•	•	i 3
26 27	Я Р	3	Hoe Point Porthieren	50°06	5 17	50627254	C	12	2.0-6.8*	2.0-6.0*	-	2.0-6.0*	xv	I	IVE	Ξ	IVE	:-	:	2 2
28 29	P M	5	Porthmellin Nullion Jaland	50 01.	5°15'	38659175		- ц	2.0-36.5	-	. .	-	11	x	-		-	•	•	ş
30	P		Porthallow/Porthkerris	50°031	5 04	STROA 233 ST709255	B 7/B	9		:	2.5-5.0° 2.5-6.0°	:	3	-	:	IV IV	2	••••	•	į
31 32	L	50	Vest Loot	50°21	1°27	\$1251518 8TL 20529	3	11	1.8-6.0*	Ξ.	0-3.5	:	17	:	-		-	•••	••	0 .
33 34	К	▶	Bone Cove	50 12	3 51	81674401	ć	6	3.0-8.0* 1.6-6.3*	1.8-8.0 [*] 1.6-6.3	1	:	14 14	:	Υ π π7	:	-	•••	:.	1
55 36	8 B		South Sands Brinnan Shoalstons Point	50°24'	3°29'	81936569 81296586) C	8	2.0-616* 0-5.1*	2.0-10.6*	Ξ	:	rv rv	:	TY .	Ξ	Ξ	:::		1
57 38	¢ A		Toruny Ansteys Cove	50°28'	3°30'	319 50646	в	6	2.0-6.0+	1.0-6.0*	-	-	X٧	-	17	-	-	•••	•••	1
39	эь.	_	Las One	42°18'	8°51'	-	8	25	-	- '	9.1-12.2	1.5-9.1*	-	-	-	IV	x		•	3
40 41	Ĩ	CT MAR	Punta Testada Punta de Alada	42°19 42°18'	8°50' 8°51'	2	D Ç	3	:	:	2.5-9.2	0-2.5	Ξ,	:	-	IV IV	IV IV	: .	:	3
42	L M		Plays de Lagy Inlet Ponte de Menduine	40°19 42°17	8°50' 5°49'	Ξ	с 7/В	5	:	:	2.0-y.2 ⁺	0-2.0 1.0-3.6	:	:	Ξ	IV T	IV IV	:	:	. 3
44	L		Playa de Laco	40°19'	8°50' 8°50'	2	₽/C	0	:	:	⊶	0-4.0	Ξ	2	:	л -	x.	:.	:	2
45	ĩ	5	<u>Isla Onva</u> Punta Cocinadoiro	42°21'	8°56	-	¥/C	10	-	-	8.6*	0-8.6	-	-	-	XV.	TV	•	•	3

mter

7a

The Description of the Kelp Forests

Laminaria hyperborea

This kelp forest is found on stable boulders and continuous rock surfaces in exposed and semi-exposed situations being usually absent where there are conditions of low salinity.

The lower limit of its depth distribution is dependent on geographical as well as local environmental conditions. The lower limit of its vertical distribution is much greater in regions or localities where the water is comparatively clear, viz. 36.0 m. at Soa and Eilean Iomallach (Inner Hebrides), 40.0 m. Mullion Island and Sennen Cove (South West England) and 15.2 m. St. Abb's Head (South East Scotland), whilst it is much reduced where the turbidity of the water is high due to chronic pollution and/or a high proportion of allochthonous material in suspension, viz. pollution; 6.0 m. Byer's Hole, 7.2 m. Salt Scar (North East England), allochthonous material 10.7 m. Beadnell (North East England), 8.2 m. Cardigan Island (West Wales). This kelp forest is usually relatively dense in shallow water and tends to open out with increase in depth into what Kitching (1941) has referred to as the "park" area.

Typically this kelp forest consists of a crustaceous layer, a ground layer, an epiphyte layer and a layer consisting of the dominant. The layer of the dominant may be divided into a canopy, an understorey of maturing individuals and a ground layer of sporelings. The microscopic gametophyte generation can be detected by direct observation or culturing samples of the substrate in the laboratory.

One of the most striking features of this type of kelp forest is the abundance of the epiphytic algae. These are especially abundant on the stipes and hapters of older individuals, a fact which has been associated with the scabrous surfaces of these organs.

The morphology of the stipe is influenced by certain factors in the environment. It has been found in this study that there is a decrease in the thickness of the stipe with increase in depth and exposure, this phenomenon being marelated to the level of stipe production. only in part.

Laminaria digitata

This kelp forest is found in very sheltered and moderately exposed situations on stable boulders or continuous rock surfaces. In very exposed situations it is often replaced by <u>Alaria esculenta</u>. This kelp forest ecosystem in the British Isles usually forms a relatively narrow zone on the lower littoral and immediate sublittoral and yet in other parts of its geographical range it may form extensive forests in the sublittoral.

It has a wide range of tolerance to changes in salinity and so occurs in the upper reaches of the Scottish sea-lochs and the Norwegian Fjords. The extent of its penetration in such areas is not always governed by salinity but by the high summer water temperature (Sundene, 1964).

This kelp forest has a similar structure to that dominated by <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> except that the epiphyte layer is not nearly so well developed.

The morphology of the lamina in this species has been shown by Sundene (1962, 1964) to be influenced by the degree of water movement. The form and breadth of the lamina could therefore be used as an indication of the degree and type of water movement to which an ecosystem is subjected, viz. broad, undivided, crisp and easily damaged laminae - very sheltered (Abereiddy Quarry in West Wales); narrow, digitate, tough and leathery laminae - very exposed (Eilean Iomalloch in the Inner Hebrides). It is possible with experience to differentiate between the current and the previous seasons' laminae; usually the old one is gradually eroded away only to be finally lost from May to July. It was found in this study that the morphology of the stipe is effected by the degree of exposure. The thickness of the stipe appears to be governed by the degree of water movement as well as the actual level of production so that, under very exposed conditions, the stipe is relatively thin.

Laminaria saccharina

The kelp forest is best developed on unstable substrates in sheltered or moderately exposed situations. Loose lying and relatively open populations attached to sand grains or small pebbles are only found in very sheltered situations, viz. in deep water at the entrance and also in relatively shallow water in the upper reaches of Loch Fyne (West Scotland). This species dominates the kelp forests on stable surfaces only in either very sheltered situations in shallow water (Abereiddy Quarry in West Wales) or in ones which are

sheltered due to depth, viz. 14.0 m. at Petico Wick in South East Scotland, or where the salinity is low (Strone Point in Loch Fyne). Its success on stable surfaces in these localities might be partly the result of the absence of competition from Laminaria hyperborea.

The habitat conditions in which it is usually found together with its comparatively short life-span (3 years) means that this kelp forest has a relatively simple structure with no obvious layers. The morphology of the lamina is governed by its rate of growth (Parke, 1948) whilst it was found that the thickness of the stipe is usually dependent soley on its level of production. The previous season's lamina is easily recognised $f_{\rm NC}$ m the current one and it was found that it is lost from May to September depending on the exposure of a particular locality to water movement.

Laminaria ochroleuca

This kelp forest is found on stable boulders and continuous rock surfaces and has the same depth range as that dominated by <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>. It is usually found only as a mixed forest on the northern edge of its geographical range in South West England. A depression of the upper limit of its bathymetric range was found to occur in North West Spain (in response to exposure to wave action). In very sheltered localities it extends onto the lower littoral (lagoon at the Playa de Lago), whilst it only occurs in excess of 9.1 m. in very exposed situations (Las Osas). A similar phenomenon is also found on

the South West peninsula of England and has been noted in the Scilly Islands (Norton, 1968). This forest has a similar structure to that dominated by <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> except for the almost complete lack of an epiphyte layer, a fact which may be related to the smooth and mucilagenous nature of its stipe and hapteron.

Saccorhiza polyschides

In North West Spain it usually forms a very distinctive zone above the kelp forest dominated by <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>. The zone of transition between these two distinct kelp forests becomes deeper as exposure to water movement increases. It may form extensive forests in certain situation where there is considerable current surge (entrance to Lagoon at the Playa de Lago).

The extensive sublittoral forests in this region, in which it is often the sole dominant, lend themselves admirably for the study of plot performance. There is much evidence to suggest that these kelp forests are largely annual (Phillips, 1896; Sauvageau, 1918; Spence, 1918; Norton, 1967) and so peak biomass can be equated with net annual production. The lamina of this species shows a marked degree of morphological plasticity in response to the physical effects of water movement. The morphology of the lamina can therefore be used as an indication of the degree and type of water movement to which an ecosystem is subjected, viz. broad, flimsy, curved and nondigitate laminae - Punta de Alada (moderately sheltered); long, tough, flat and very digitate - entrance to lagoon at the Playa de Lago (current surge); short, tough, flat and few digitations - Las Osas (very exposed).

Part 2

12

PHYTOSOCIOLOGY

Introduction

Throughout this study the methods of the Zurich-Montpellier School of phytosociology were used and are discussed in Appendix 3 The ninety three unit descriptions or aufnahmen were made and sorted using the methods of this School. The results are shown in the form of association tables (Tables 5-9 in Appendix 4) and are summarised as a table of presence (Table 2) in the main text.

It must be emphasised that even if all the previous published phytosociological descriptions of marine ecosystems are taken into consideration only very tentative conclusions could be drawn regarding the rank of the defined phytosociological units and the validity of the characteristic and differential species. Much more descriptive work is needed and the following discussion and conclusions are only of temporary importance. However as phytosociology is a synthetic discipline they can be regarded as foundations for future field work. The units delimited in this study can be looked for in the field and their validity tested in more comprehensive tables.

All the ecosystems described can be included in the Alliance

The character species of this Alliance are shown in Table 3 of these <u>Delesseria sanguinea</u> and <u>Phycodrys rubens</u> may be found as components of littoral tide pool communities and therefore are of doubtful use as character species at the Alliance level. Also many of the Alliance character species have low constancy in ecosystems dominated by <u>Laminaria digitata</u>. Presumably this fact can be explained

TABLE 2

Ç

Table of presence (III - V)

Number of Aufnahmen	41	20	5	12	15
Character species of association Laminaria hyperborea		II	I	-	IV
Differentials of subassociation Typicum					
Polysiphonis brodisei Ptilota plumosa	۲Ÿ	I -	I -	:	-
Differentials of subassociation Deamarestrictosum					
A Giffordia hinoksiae	IV	für	m	-	v
Asparagopsis armata (tetra.) Polyneum billiae		ឃើរ	-	II	
A Desmarestria ligulata	in	- me	-	I	III
Phyllophora brodiaci	111		-	II ·	11
<u>Character species of association</u> A Laminaria digitata	I	V	I	-	II
Differentials of subassociation Asparagopsietosum					
A Cryptopleura ramosa	.11	[iii]	III	E	111
Halurus equisetifolius	IL	ш	-		Y
Mesophyllum lichenoides Rhodochorton nurnursum			-	8	-
and a second tool parparola	•5.•	629			
<u>Character species of association</u> A Laminaria saccharina	ш	I	V	딦	11
Character species of association A Leminaria ochroleuca	2 :		-	Ø	п
Differentials of subassociation Cystoseiretosum	-				
A Cystoseira foeniculacea	E	I	I		Ĩ
A Cystoseira tamariscifolia	-	Ē.	÷	611 8 97778	ñe.
A Diisea carnosa Plocamium Vulgara	IV	별	v		Ç.
Ulva lactuca	I	III	IV	臣	п
Character species of association A Saccorhiza polyschides			ш	-	
Differentials of subassociation			•		
Pterosiphonia complanata	-	-	-	111	57
Gelidium sesquipedale	-	-	-	11	V
Codium tomentosum	-	I	-	8	문양
Differentials of subassociation Alarietosum.				•	
Membranoptera alata	IV	п	-	-	IV
A Callophyllis laciniata		I TT	I	v	
Cladostephus verticillatus	iiii	ī	III	-	ш
A Deamarestria aculeata	I.	-	I	д	ш
Himanthalia elongata	:	-	-	ffz	
A Invia esculenta		III	ī	-	ш
Nitophyllum punctatum	1	ī	I	-	III:
Lomentaria articulata	T II	1	-	-	ini.
. Polysiphonia urceolata	-	ī	-	-	111
Character species of alliance					
Dictyota dichotoma	III	M	IV	111	ш
Delesseria sanguinea	v	ŤÎ	I		ΪĽ
Dictyopteris membranacea	I	-	1	TTT 1	:Ŧ:
Odonthalia dentata	ពីភ្ល	-	-	-	141
Taonia atomaria	` 1	-	I	-	-
Compani on 8					
Lithothamnion spp.	<u>v</u>	V	III	<u>v</u>	<u>v</u>
Chondrus orispus	IV TV		UI V	17 111	V1 V1
Coralliza officinalis	ÎII	IV	-	iii	v
Rhodymenia palmata	V	IV	IV	:	-
Heterosiphonis plumosa	II T	1 111	-	111	m
Cladophora rupestris Enteromornha compressa	-	ii	ĪV	-	Î
Pucus sorratus	п	ш	-	-	-
Gigartina stellata	- TTT	IV	-	-	Ŧ
Phyllophora membranfoila Chorda filum	· I	-	īn	-	1
Gradiaria vertucosa	-	-	III	-	-

13a

Table 3

The character species of the Alliance Laminarion

Phaeophyceae

Laminaria hyperborea Laminaria digatata Laminaria saccharina Laminaria ochroleuca Saccorhiza polyschides Cystoseira foeniculacea Giffordia hinksiae Desmarestria ligulata Desmarestria aculeata Dictyota dichotoma Dictyopteris membranacea Taonia atomaria Callophyllis laciniata Phycodrys rubens Delesseria sanguinea Dilsea carnosa Ptilothamnion plumosa Odonthalia dentata Cryptopleura ramosa

Rhodophyceae

by the intolerance of these species for those environmental factors associated with life in the lower littoral and immediate sublittoral, viz. high light intensity, emmersion at spring tide and exposure to direct wave action. The long list of companion species includes a number which have high constancy in all the ecosystems studied. However they are usually common and often abundant components of the littoral ecosystems and some have been used as character species for littoral associations. A list of these is given in Table 4 For these reasons it would be best to use only the term "presumed character species".

Associations

The aufnahmen fall into five distinct groups but the study has revealed no true character species of these groups except for the dominant kelp species. It is suggested that very detailed study of microscopic epi- and endophytes might reveal good character species and that until the necessary work is carried out only the category of provisional association can be used. Similarly many more examples of mixed kelp ecosystems must be studied in order to ascertain their exact status. For instance Den Hartog (1959) has found on the coast of the Netherlands that Lamimaria digitata and Laminaria saccharina rarely occur as pure stands, in fact he has erected an association Laminarietum digitato-saccharinae and recognised pure stands only as facies of the association. This fact emphasises the impossibility of drawing strict phytosociological conclusions from regional studies and

Table 4

The character species of some of the littoral associations

in Norway and the Netherlands

Association

Character Species

Chondrus-Phyllophora membranifolia

Phyllophora brodiaei

Lomentarieto-Plumarietum

Polysiphoneto-Chaetomorphetum

Cladophoreto-Polysiphonietum

Chondrus crispus Phyllophora membranifolia Phyllophora brodiaei Lomentaria articulata Plumaria elegans

Gelidium pusillum

Polysiphonia urecolata f. roseola

Chaetomorpha aerea Polysiphonia urceolata f. formosa

Ceramium diaphanium

<u>Authority</u> Sundene (1953)

Sundene (1953) Den Hartog (195**9**)

Van Goor (1922, 1923) Den Hartog (1958) Den Hartog (1958)

Цa

shows that much more basic descriptive work is needed. It also emphasises that the main importance of this part of the study is the recognition of subassociations, facies and variants of the provisional associations within the regions under investigation.

Subdivisions of the Provisional Associations

Laminarietum hyperboreae, Ass. Prov. (Table 5)

The constancy of a number of species of epiphyte to this association is in all probability linked to the scabrous nature of the stipe of this species of kelp. However they cannot be regarded as character species as all of them occur in other delimited associations.

Two phytogeographical subassociations are recognisable. One, which has its main development in the South West of the British Isles, can be differentiated by four groups of species.

- The constancy of <u>Polyneura hilliae</u>, <u>Asparagopsis armata</u>, <u>Mesophyllum lichenoides</u> and <u>Jania rubens</u>, these are all Lusitanian and/or Mediterranean species which find their northern limit on the South and West coasts of Britain.
- (2) The constancy of <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> and <u>Halurus equisetifolius</u>, both species which occur on the North East coast of Britain and yet are very rare in that region.
- (3) The presence of <u>Fucus serratus</u> and <u>Himanthalia elongata</u>, species which are usually confined to the lower littoral zone on the coast

of North East Britain.

(4) The absence of two northern species <u>Ptilota plumosa</u> and <u>Odonthalia</u> <u>dentata</u>. The presence of these two species and the absence of those in the first three categories distinguishes the more northern subassociation <u>Typicum</u> from that of the south west, which is best referred to as the subassociation <u>Desmarestrietosum</u> due to the constancy and characteristic life form of <u>Desmarestria</u> ligulata in this region.

All the above named species can be regarded as regional differentials for the two subassociations.

There is an indication of a depth variant in the subassociations which is only recognised by the low cover of the dominant. There is a distinctive species poor subgroup composed of aufnahmen taken from the coast of South Northumberland, Durham and North Yorkshire. A comparison with the species lists of Brady (1861a,b, 1862, 1863, 1864) indicated a drastic loss in species diversity over the last 100 years. It has been suggested that this loss is due to pollution concomitant with the industrialization and urbanization of the adjacent coastal plain (Bellamy et al, 1967a). The variant is therefore referred to as the anthropogenic variant.

Re-arrangement of the data on the subassociation <u>Desmar</u>-<u>estrictosum</u> indicates no true differentiation of exposed and sheltered ecosystems. One group with a high cover of <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> is associated with a mixed substratum of stable and unstable boulders, whether this ranks variant status is in doubt and there is much to

indicate that a smaller sample size should be used in such mosaic communities. Likewise it is difficult to show any difference in the subassociation with increasing depth. There appears to be a gradual loss of species with increasing depth associated with an opening out of the canopy. In depths in excess of 15 m. the kelp forest takes on a "park" like appearance within which the most abundant species are often <u>Dictyota dichotoma</u>, <u>Cryptopleura ramosa</u> and <u>Dictyopteris</u> <u>membranacea</u>, a fact which is corroborated by the work of Norton (1968).

Laminarietum digitatae, Ass. Prov. (Table 6)

The dominant is again the only true characteristic species, other species such as <u>Bifurcaria bifurcata</u> and <u>Gastroclonium ovatum</u> are absent from deeper water and are of rare occurrence in the <u>Laminarietum hyperboreae</u>, however they also occur as constant members of a number of littoral associations and so cannot be used as character species only as differentials. Similarly the deeper water plants such as <u>Dictyota dichotoma</u> and <u>Dictyopteris membranacea</u> and the typical epiphytes such as <u>Phycodrys rubens</u> and <u>Ptitothamnion pluma</u> are usually absent from this association.

Regional subassociations are recognisable. That of the coast of South West England has a number of good differentials which fall into three groups.
- Lusitanian-Mediterranean species such as <u>Asparagopsis</u> <u>armata</u>, <u>Bifurcaria bifurcata</u> and <u>Mesophyllum lichenoides</u>.
- (2) Species of wide distribution which however were not found in the <u>Laminaria digitata</u> belt on the North East coast of Britain; viz. <u>Plumaria elegans</u>, <u>Callithamnion granulatum</u> and <u>Lithophyllum</u> <u>pustulatum</u>.
- (3) The constancy and high cover abundance of <u>Himanthalia elongata</u> which is usually found above this belt on the North East coast.

The subassociation in the South West coast is provisionally named the <u>Asparagopsietosum</u>. The more northerly subassociation <u>Typicum</u> lacks the above differentials and appears to have none of its own.

The high constancy of such species as <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u>, <u>Himanthalia elongata</u> and <u>Alaria esculenta</u>, particularly on the South West coast, indicates that many of the ecosystems described are in exposed situations (Lewis, 1964).

Laminarietum saccharinae, Ass. Prov. (Table 7)

Very few examples of this association were studied and the association table is far too incomplete to allow conclusions to be drawn. There are however indications of a variant with <u>Halidrys</u> <u>siliquosa</u> characteristic of stable substrates and turbid water, and a very fragmentary one with abundant ephemeral and pseudoperennial species found in situations with very unstable boulder substrates. Gislén (1930) has described a sublittoral <u>Halidrys</u> association but this is confined to localities with strong water movement, all other described associations characterised by <u>Halidrys</u> are confined to the littoral (Sundene, 1953; Den Hartog, 1959). It is suggested that further study may reveal a separate subassociation of Laminarietum saccharinae with <u>Halidrys</u> as a differential species.

Laminarietum ochroleucae, Ass. Prov. (Table 8)

This association is present on the South West peninsula of the British Isles but finds its maximum expression on the Atlantic coast of Spain. The following tentative conclusions refer solely to the populations which were described on the coast of Spain.

Two distinct subassociations are recognisable, Typicum and Cystoseiretosum foeniculaceae. The subassociation Cystoseiretosum foeniculaceae is found in relatively sheltered situations and can be recognised by three groups of species.

- The presence with high constancy and cover abundance of <u>Cystoseira</u> <u>foeniculacea</u> and <u>Cystoseira</u> tamariscifolia.
- (2) A number of differentials with low constancy which include

Champia parvula, Plocamium vulgare and Liagora viscida.

(3) The low cover abundance of the dominant species.

The subassociation can be further subdivided into a relatively sheltered and a more exposed variant. The exposed variant is distinguished from the sheltered one by the low cover-abundance of <u>Cystoseira foeniculacea</u>, the high cover abundance of <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> and the presence of such species as <u>Gigartina teedii</u>, <u>Scinaia turgida</u>. The sheltered variant has a number of species which are absent from the more exposed one, these include <u>Jania rubens</u>, <u>Mesophyllum lichenoides</u> and <u>Halidrys siliquosa</u>. The Typicum subassociation is recognised by the high cover abundance of the dominant and the absence of any good differential species. A deep water variant (in excess of 18.0 m.) is characterised by the low cover abundance of <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>, a low species diversity and the presence of <u>Bonnemaisonii asparagoides</u>, and <u>Polysiphonia nigrescens</u>.

It is possible that under very sheltered conditions the species of <u>Cystoseira</u> might give rise to a separate association, <u>Cystoseiretum tamariscifolio-foeniculaceae</u>.

Saccorhizetum polyschides, Ass. Prov. (Table 9)

This association is characterised by the life form of the dominant.

Two regional subassociations are indicated, <u>Typicum</u> and <u>Alarietosum esculentae</u>. The more northerly one can be recognised by the following differential species or groups of species.

- (1) The constancy of <u>Alaria esculenta</u> whose southern range does not extend as far as North West Spain.
- (2) The constancy of a number of species which include <u>Membranoptera</u> <u>alata</u>, <u>Polysiphonia urceolata</u>, <u>Lithophyllum pustulatum</u> and <u>Hypoglossum woodwardii</u>, all of which occur in North West Spain but do not occur in this association in South West Britain.

The more southerly <u>Typicum</u> subassociation has the following differential species: <u>Pterosiphonia complanata</u>, <u>Gelidium sesquipedale</u> and <u>Codium tomentosum</u>. A very exposed variant can be recognised in this subassociation by the decrease in cover of the dominant and a fall-off in species diversity. This association gives way in more sheltered situations, often related to increase in depth, to the association dominated by <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> in Britain and <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> in Spain. Part 3

.'

PERFORMANCE

Introduction

The Phytometer Approach

The growth of any organism can be regarded as an integrated measure of the effects of the in "topo" environment on that organism.

The use of growth parameters of a particular plant species to monitor environmental factors has long been a dream if not a tool of the terrestrial plant ecologist. Its most ambitious application to date is perhaps that of Paterson in his "Phyochorology of Norden" (Paterson, 1961).

The growth of a photosynthetic organism can be measured as net or gross production. Net production at any time is the point of balance between the growth increment and losses due to damage, disease, grazing, sporogenesis or extracellular products at that time. The measurement of gross production requires the monitoring of all these losses as well as long term measurement of the rates of respiration of the organism. Estimates of net annual production can be obtained using the simple techniques of peak or increment cropping described by Penfound (1956) and Odum (1960).

The perennial species of kelp would appear ideal for this type of work.

Estimates of the net annual production of the perennial parts (stipe and hapteron) can be obtained from a simple age/biomass relationship based on increment cropping (Wiegert and Evans, 1964; Bellamy and Holland, 1966). The figures so obtained could be regarded as a measure of the performance of the species in relation to the environment over the life span of the sporophyte. Similarly net annual production of annual species or the laminae of perennial ones could be regarded as a measure of performance in relation to the engironment over the current year. It should be possible to obtain a meaningful comparison of the performance of each kelp species within the phytosociological units delimited in the first section of the thesis. There is only one proviso to be considered when measuring the performance of kelp plants and that is whether it is possible to age them. The Problems of Ageing the Kelps.

In all the perennial species of <u>Laminaria</u> there is a secondary meristem situated in the outer cortex of the stipe some 4-8 cells beneath the meristoderm. This meristem brings about the progressive increase in thickness of the stipe by producing radially arranged columns of cells.

The rate of division and growth is rapid at the beginning of each year and the cortical cells produced are large and translucent. Later in the year as growth slows down, small, dense and opaque cells are formed. The difference between the two types of cell are obvious both in a longitudinal and transverse section even to the naked eye.

Le Jolis (1855) was one of the first workers to suggest that enumeration of these contrast zones (growth rings) could be used to age individuals. More recent work (Parke, 1948; Black et al, 1959) has investigated the validity of this method and Kain (1963, 1967) has summarised some of the problems and the precautions necessary when working with Laminaria hyperborea.

They may be summarised as follows:

- (a) Interference zones may be produced due to disturbancesother than seasonal.
- (b) Tissues may be removed in the holdfast region by grazing organisms especially <u>Patina pellucida</u>.
- (c) Favourable conditions for growth during the normally slow growth period may result in no discernable slow growth line being formed.
- (d) Old individuals may not produce discernable secondary tissue during the fast growth season so that no zone is produced.

The following notes discuss some of the problems found in . . this study.

Laminaria hyperborea

The table shows the relationship between the number of growth rings and haptera whorls as the composite data for all the individuals studied on the coast of North East England and South East Scotland.

The relationship between the number of dark lines $(L_{\bullet}S_{\bullet})$

and haptera levels

Age determined by line counts

l	2	3	4	5	6	7
2.6	2.6	1.4	1.1	1.1	•9	•9

It may be seen that there is no strict proportionality in the first three years but after this the 1:1 relationship is good. As a number of the previously mentioned workers have shown that the rings are annual phenomena, and so the bad correlation can only be explained by the fact that more than one hapters whorl is produced in the first two or three years, some of these disappear with time. This is bourne out by the observation that the small attenuated hapters branches, typical of one and two year old individuals, were never found in older individuals.

The procedure for ageing individuals was the same as that described by Kain (1963), that was to follow the dark lines in order to determine whether or not they were associated with a hapteron level, this prevented the boundary of the medulla being mistaken for a growth line and allowed for the recognition of what are purely interference lines. Where this was not possible the number of growth lines was taken as the measure of minimum age.

Laminaria digitata

In all the individuals studied rings were discernable in a transverse section of the lower stipe region. A study of a population known to be three years old growing in a previously cleared area at Petico Wick (South East Scotland) showed that the majority of the largest members of the population had three clear growth rings; some however had less distinct rings which might be comparable to the interference rings described above. The lack of distinct whorls of haptera branches makes it impossible to distinguish between the true growth rings and the supposed interference ones. The individuals from a large sample of a population could be grouped into five classes based

on the length of the stipe alone. The individuals were subsequently aged using only the distinct rings and it was found that length groupings were indeed age classes with there being a more than 90% correlation in all cases. However occasionally there were found relatively large plants with only one or two discernable growth rings. Ignoring these it would seem feasible to conclude that the majority of the individuals in all the populations studied can be placed into age classes.

Laminaria saccharina

Detailed study of populations on the coast of North East England and South West Scotland showed that although more than one hapteron whorl may be produced in a growing season only one main concentric growth zone or ring is produced. Other lines (cf. the interference lines of Kain) can be formed but these are usually much narrower than the true growth rings.

Therefore it would seem feasible, as suggested by Parke (1948a), that age can be determined by counting the number of distinct broad growth rings seen in a transverse section of the base of the stipe.

Laminaria ochroleuca

Sauvageau (1918) describes the holdfast of this species as being in the form of an inverted cone from which a number of branch levels arise, the whole structure being often as large as that of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>. The similarity of the hapteron of these two species also extends to their internal anatomy. In a transverse

section of the lower stipe region a number of dark rings are apparent even to the naked eye. These rings are composed of small densely packed cells which abut directly onto large less dense layers and appear as a pair of lines in longitudinal section. The haptera are composed of the large less dense layers of cells with each new whorl being exterior to all previous pairs of dark lines (L.S.) It would seem that the growth phenomena in this species are similar to those described by Kain (1963, 1967) for <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>. The dark rings must therefore correspond to successive periods of slow growth during which time no new whorls of haptera are produced.

The table shows the relationship between the number of growth rings and haptera whorls in individuals from South West England. The ratios would indicate that more than one haptera level

The relationship between the number of dark lines (L.S.) and haptera levels

Age determined by line counts

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 3.2 1.8 1.3 1.1 .9 .9 .8

is produced in the first, second and third years but after this the l:l relationship is good. The species was therefore aged using the same method and precautions as described for <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>.

The Measurement of Net Annual Production

Methods

Field. A cropping team would dive within the study area and subjectively select a uniform stand of kelp forest for study. The exact position was fixed from the shore and six figure grid references were given for each site. The depth of the substratum was recorded using capillary gauges, the state of the tide was taken into consideration so that the exact depth could be calculated by reference to Admiralty Tide Tables (1966, 1967, 1968). The values for depth were always expressed in metres below Chart Datum.

Two cropping techniques were used.

- (1) Random cropping of approximately 50 individuals ranging from sporelings to canopy plants from well within the boundaries of the chosen stand. In all cases where increment cropping was used care was taken not to sample exactly the same area more than once.
- (2) Cropping all individuals from within a series of metre square quadrats (constructed from light alloy) placed well within the stand. This method was always employed when studying <u>Saccorhiza</u> <u>polyschides</u>.

The crops were packed into linen bags or wire baskets which were labelled before being brought to the surface.

Where possible the crops were brought directly to the laboratory for further study. Storage when necessary was at 5°C in a cold room. Appendix 5 gives details of modified field methods. Laboratory

- (1) On return to the laboratory each individual was treated as follows:
 - (a) all epiphytic and epizoic organisms were removed by careful scraping and as far as was practicable the hapteren was cleaned of all adhering matter;
 - (b) the condition of each plant was recorded, infestation by <u>Patina pellucida</u>, breakdown of the lamina and the presence of the previous years' lamina being noted;
 - (c) the total length of the stipe (from the point of expansion of the lamina to the upper limit of the haptera branches) was measured:
 - (d) the plant was divided into three parts; lamina, stipe and hapteron, in cases where the previous years¹ lamina was still present this was cut off and treated separately;
 - (e) the hapteron was cut longitudinally into two halves and the number of branch levels counted (only in <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> and <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>);
 - (f) a longitudinal and/or transverse section of the base of the stipe was cut and the number of growth lines or rings were counted;
 - (g) the various parts of the plant were treated separately and dried to constant weight at 100°C in air-circulating ovens.
- (2) A subsample was removed from a range of the plant parts in each age class and this was ashed in a muffle furnace for 14 hours at

440°C. In some cases a series of subsamples were burnt in oxygen at 25 atmospheres in a Gallenkamp CB-370 Adiabatic Bomb Calorimeter in order to determine the calorific value of the plant tissue.

(3) <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> was treated in the same way but the whole crop was treated as a single plant instead of the individual plants being dealt with separately.

Results

The object of the work was simply to gain comparable data of performance in relation to the environment.

It was realised from the start that differential losses (due to damage, disease or grazing) between sites could obscure any real differences of performance. To overcome this the data on individuals which were damaged in any way were omitted from the calculation of performance. In organisms with the simple morphology of a kelp plant this is a perfectly objective approach. For similar reasons it was decided to calculate separate figures for stipe and hapteron performance. There is no morphological or anatomical reason for dealing with these parts separately. However it was realised from the start that serious errors might arise when calculating performance due to the difficulties entailed in cleaning the hapteron. Therefore, it was decided to treat the two separately as working with the stipe presents no such difficulty. It is realised that all the measured attributes (stipe length, stipe biomass, hapteron biomass) only have a meaning

within the context of the methods of study employed, they have no meaning sensu stricto. It is suggested for these various reasons that the stipe values give the most accurate measure for comparative study.

Individual Performance Figures

The graphs of the mean values for stipe length, stipe biomass and hapteron biomass against age were plotted using only the organic (ash-free) dry weight data of healthy and undamaged individuals. The following growth increments for each age class could be calculated directly from the results or from the slopes of the appropriate portions of the graphs.

Net annual stipe biomass increment for year x in grams, N.A.S.B.I. Annual stipe length increment for year x in cms, A.S.L.I. Net annual hapteron biomass increment for year x in grams, N.A.H.B.I. These figures could be used directly for detailed comparison. Plotting weight per unit length of stipe also allows a comparison of stipe morphology.

It was found that comparison of columns of up to 10 figures was very difficult so it was decided that a first approximation of overall performance would be useful. This can be accomplished in one of two ways.

 By calculating the mean net annual production figure from the overall slope of the graph. Mean net annual stipe production, M.N.A.S.P. 0-7 years in gram/years in <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> and <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>, 0-5 years in <u>Laminaria digitata</u>. (2) By taking the area beneath the growth curve (\$\sigma_0\$ wdt) in each case as an integrated figure of performance over the whole life span of a population. Integrated stipe or hapteron performance, I.S.P. or I.H.P. 0-7 or 0-5 gram/years. The composite values for the perennial parts can be obtained by adding any set of these values for the stipe and hapteron. Similarly integrated figures of stipe length, I.S.L. cm. years, and even the weight per unit length I.W./U.L. grams/cm. years can be calculated.

Lamina performance can also be treated in a number of ways for comparative purposes.

- (1) The peak lamina biomass for each age class, net annual lamina production, N.A.L.P. for year x in grams can be directly compared. This figure added to the appropriate age class figures for net stipe and hapteron production can produce a figure for individual net annual production, I.N.A.P. for year x in grams (again long columns of figures are difficult to use for comparative purposes).
- (2) Graphs of mean lamina biomass plotted against age, although in themselves meaningless, can be used to gain a visual impression of site differences. Similarly the area beneath such a growth curve \$\sum_0^T\$ wdt could be regarded as an integrated figure of performance for comparative purposes. Integrated lamina performance, I.L.P., 0-x years.

Ecosystem Performance Figures

It was possible where the mean values for the number of individuals in each age class per unit of area was calculated, to determine the figures for net annual plot production, N.A.P.P. $grams/m^2$, by multiplication of the appropriate values. This was the only meaningful figure obtainable for comparative work in the case of <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u>. These figures are summarised as follows.

Individual Performance Figures

N.A.S.B.I. Net annual stipe biomass increment for each year. A.S.L.I. Annual stipe length increment for each year. N.A.H.B.I. Net annual hapteron biomass increment for each year. M.N.A.S.P. Mean net annual stipe production 0-x years. I.S.P. Integrated stipe performance 0-x years. Mean net annual hapteron production 0-x years. M.N.A.H.P. I.H.P. Integrated hapteron performance 0-x years. Net annual lamina production for each year. N.A.L.P. Individual net annual production for each year. I.N.A.P. I.L.P. Integrated lamina performance 0-x years. Integrated stipe length cm.years. I.S.L. Integrated stipe weight per unit length grams/cm. I.W./U.L. Ecosystem Peformance Figures

N.A.P.P. Net annual plot production grams per metre square.

It must be emphasised that all the figures only have meaning within the context of the methods described and have their

main use for comparative study. All the results are presented as grams organic (ash-free) dry weight. This fact is of extreme importance owing to the great variations in the ash content of <u>Laminaria</u> spp. and <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> with the season as reported by a number of workers including Lapique (1919), Lunde (1937), Trofimov (1938), Black (1948a,b, 1950a,b, 1954), Haug and Jensen (1954) and Jensen and Haug (1956).

Laminaria hyperborea

The composite mean cropping data for all the sites is given in Appendix 6 and Tables 10 - 19. In an attempt to highlight the most significant trends the integrated performance figures are presented in the main text tables. The integrated figures and the relevant site data are given in table 20.

Summary tables

The effect of increasing depth on the integrated figures is shown in Table 21.

There is a general decrease in the I.S.P., I.S.L. and I.W./U.L. with increase in depth with the decrease in I.W./U.L. being only partly related to the lower values for I.S.P.

The effects of exposure to water movement on the integrated figures for the ecosystems in each of the regions is shown in Table 22 I South East Scotland and North East England

There is a trend in the shallow water ecosystems for an increase in I.S.P. and I.S.L. with increase in exposure to wave action with the exception of the moderately exposed ecosystem subjected to current surge (4E). It is possible that this trend is related to factors other than exposure (see table 23). There are no significant trends in I.W./U.L. with differences in exposure.

II Inner Hebrides

The values for I.S.P. and I.S.L. are higher; in the exposed ecosystem than in the ones subjected to current surge or severe wave

Region	Site	Expo Type	osure Scale	Pollution	Natural allochthonous material	Turbidity	Depth (mg.D.)	I.H.P.	I.S.P.	I.L.P.	I.S.L.	I.W./U.L
	2P 2P	D D 8	12 12 0	++	+ +	2	3.0	85	154	328	422	14
	2P	D	12	+	+	2	10.6	30	125	255	.369	15
	2P	D	12	+	+	2	13.7	· 9	49 8	-	110	7
	2 H	F/B	0	+	+	2	3.0	-	101		192	-
_	4 L	В	0	++	+++	l	3.0	70	131	208	- <i>J</i> _/-	10
I	4 L	В	0	++	. +++	l	, 7.6	73	127	156	412	13
	4E	D	16	++	+++	· l	3.0	35	6д	101	251	7
	4 E	D	16	++	+++	l	7.6	76	48		266	9
	5M	D	18	+++ +	+++	0	2.0	63	169	204	583	10
	5M	D	18	++++	+++	0	3.7	37	61	182	301	6
	6R	D	13	+++	++++	0	2.0	64	167	126	575).
	6R	ע	13	++	++++	0	4.2	30	102	36	571	7
	9	F/C	2	+	+	. 3). 6	_	38	_	300	F
	10	С	12	+	+	3	4.0	_	94 94	_	J03 1.31.	2
II	10	С	12	+	+	3	18.3	→ ·	27	-	494 241	5
•	11	Έ	15	+	+	3	1.6	_	36	_	261	6
	11	Έ	15	+	+	3	18.3	-	15	-	180	3
	14	В	0	+	+++	L	3.6	_	26		159	7
III	16	D	7	+	++	2 .	3.6	-	55	_	285	7
T \$7	70	n	20			_			<i></i>		209	1
ТЛ	73	ע	TO	+	+++	Ť	3.6	-	44		275	8
V.	23S	F/D	8	+	+	3	3.0	-	98	—	281	11
	2 3 S	F/D	8	+ '	+	3	12.2	-	64	-	246	14

•

Table 20 The relevant site data and integrated figures

.

.

Region	Site	Ехро Туре	osure Scale	Pollution	Natural allochthonous material	Turbidity	Depth (mÇ.D.)	I.H.P.	I.S.P.	I.L.P.	I.S.L.	I.W./U.L.
	2P 2P 2P 2P	D D D D	12 12 9 12 12	+ + + +	+ + + +	2 2 2 2	3.0 7.6 10.6 13.7	85 83 30 9	154 125 49 8	328 255 -	422 369 228 110	14 15 7
	2 H	F/B	0	+	+	2	3.0	· 🛶	101		192	10
I	4ጌ 4ጌ	B B	0 0	++ ++	+++ . +++	1 1	3.0 7.6	70 73	131 127	208 156	44 412	12 13
	4Е 4Е	D D	16 16	++ ++	+++ +++	י ב ב	3.0 7.6	35 76	. , 64 48	101	251 266	7 9
	5M 5M	D D	18 18	+++ ++++	+++ +++	0 0	2.0 3.7	63 37	169 61	204 182	583 301	10 6
	6R 6R	D D	13 13	+++ ++	++++ ++++	0 0	2.0 4.2	64 . 30	167 102	126 36	575 571	4 7
II	9 10 10	F/C C C	2 12 12	+ + +	+ + +	. 3 3 3	4.6 4.6 18.3	 ·	38 94 27	-	309 434 241	5 8 5
	11 11	E E	15 15	+ +	+ +	3 3	4.6 18.3	-	36 15	- -	261 180	6 3
	14	В	0	+	+++	1	3.6	-	26	-	159	7
111	16	D	7	+	++	2	3.6	-	55	-	285	7
IV	19	D	10	+	+++	Ţ	3.6	-	4J+	-	275	8
V	23S 23S	F/D F/D	8 8	+ .	+ +	3 3	3.0 12.2	-	98 64		281 246	11 14

.

Table 20 The relevant site data and integrated figures

.

I

35a

.

Table 21

The effect of increase in depth

	Association Subassociati Variant	Lan on T. (tp (at	inarietu Typicum •) typic •) anthr	um hyper cum opogeni	boreae c				
	Subassociati Variant	(d <u>r</u> on D. (t _r) deep Desmares) typic	water trietos um	um				
	Region	T (tp.)	T (tp.)	T (at.) T	T (at.)	T (tp.)	Ŧ	T	$\begin{bmatrix} \mathbb{D} \\ \mathrm{tp.} \end{bmatrix}$
	Site Exposure	- 4L В	2P D	5M D	6R D	4E F/D	10 C	11 E	v 23S F/D
	0-3.1	131	154	169	167	64		_	98
	3.2-6.1	-	-	61	102	_	94	36	-
	6.2-9.1	127	125	-	-	48 ·	_	_	➡ ·
	9 .2-13. 1	-	49	. –	-	_ ·	t	-	
	13.2-20.1	-	8	_	-	-	_	-	64
	20.2-26.1	-	-	_	-		27	. 15	_
				I.S	5.P.				
	0-3.1	446	422	58 3	575	251	-	· <u> </u>	281
	5.2-6.1	-	-	301	571	-	434	261	-
	0.2-9.1	412	369	-	-	266	-		-
•	9•2 - ⊥9•⊥	-	220	-	-	-	-	-	-
	20 2-26 1	-	40	-	-		-	-	. 246
	20•2 - 20•1	-	-	- т (- T	-	241	180	-
				Т в и	• • • • •				
	0-3.1	13	14	10	14	7	_	-	11
	B-2-6.1	-	-	6	7	-	8	6	_
	6.2-9.1	12	15	-	-	9	-	_	-
	9.2-13.1	-	7	-	-	_	-	_	_
	13.2-20.1	_	2	_	-	_		-	11e

5

. 3

20 2 26.1

(at.Dp.) (tp.Dp.) 35b

Table 22

۰.

.

The effect of exposure in each of the regions

Association Subassociati Variant	La on T. (t (a (c	minarietu Typicum (p.) typic (t.) anth: (p.) deep	um hyperb cum ropogenic water	oreae										
Region		T (tp.)	T (tp.)	T (at.)	T (at.)	(tp.)	•	II	-		III			
Site Exposure	2H F/B	4 L F/В	2P D	5M D	6r D	4, Е F/D	lO C	9 · F/C	ll E	14 B	16 [.] C			
0-3.1	101	131	154	169	167	64	- .	_	-	_	_			
₿.2-6.1	-	-	-	61	102	_	94	38	36	26	55			
6.2-9.1	-	127	125		-	48	. _	-	· 🗕	-	_			
9.2-13.1	_	-	49	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-			
13.2-20.1	-	-	8	-	_	-	-	-	_	_	_			
20.2-26.1	-	-	-	-		-	27	15		-	-			
	I.S.P.													
0-3.1	192	446	422	583	575	251	_	_	-	-	- .			
3.2-6.1	-	-	-	301	571		434	309	261	159	285			
6.2-9.1	-	412	369	· _		266	-	-	-	-	-			
9.2-13.1	-	-	228	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-			
13.2-20.1	-	-	110	-	-		-		-	-	- .			
20.2-26.1	-	-	-	-	-		241	-	180	-	-			
						I.S.L.								
0-3.1	10	13	14	10	14	7	·	- ·	-	-	-			
3.2-6.1	-	-	-	6	7	-	8	55	6	. 7	7			
6.2-9.1	-	12	15	-	-	9	-	_ ·		-	-			
9.2-13.1	-		7		-	-		-	-	· _	-			
13.2-20.1	-	-	2	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-			
20.2-26.1	-	-	-	-	-	-	5	-	3	-	-			
					· · 7	W./U.L.								

т. 1. гани († 14

I.W./U.L.

action. The lowest values for I.S.L. are found in the ecosystem exposed to severe wave action whilst those for I.S.P. are similar in this ecosystem and the one subjected to current surge.

III West Scotland

The values for I.S.P. and I.S.L. are higher in the exposed ecosystem than the moderately sheltered one.

The effect of natural allochthonous material and pollution on the integrated figures for moderately exposed ecosystems along the coast of North East England and South West Scotland are given in Table 23.

The values for I.S.L. are significantly higher in the shallow water ecosystems in the two most effected sites (6R and 5M).

There is a very marked decrease in I.W./U.L. with only a very small increase in depth range at the ecosystems which are most effected (6R and 5M), this being related only in part to the fall-off in I.S.P. with depth.

The values for I.H.P. and I.L.P. are significantly lower in the ecosystems which are particularly effected by pollution and natural allochthonous material (6R and 5M). There is no significant difference in the values for I.S.P. in the shallow water ecosystems although there is a very much more rapid decrease in these values with increase in depth in the most effected ones (6R and 5M).

Phytogeographical differences in the integrated figures in nearly equivalent ecosystems are given in Table 24.

The effect of natural allochthonous material and pollution

	Subasmociation Variant	T. Ty (tp.) (at.) (dp.)	picum typicum anthropo deep wat	geni c er	
	Site Pollution Natural allochthonous Material Turbidity	T (tp.) 2P + +	T (at.) 6R +++ ++++	T (at.) 5M ++++ +++	
	0-3.1 3.2-6.1 6.2-9.1 9.2-13.1 13.2-20.1	85 - 83 30 9	64 30 - I.H.P.	63 37 - -	(at.Dp.)
	0-3.1 3.2-6.1 6.2-9.1 9.2-13.1 13.2-20.1	154 - 125 49 8	167 102 - I.S.P.	169 61 -	
epth (mC.D.)	0-3.1 3.2-6.1 6.2-9.1 9.2-13.1 13.2-20.1	328 - 255 -	126 36 - I.L.P.	204 182 - - -	
A	0-3.1 3.2-6.1 6.2-9.1 9.2-13.1 13.2-20.1	422 - 369 228 110	575 571 - - 	583 301 - -	
	0-3.1 3.2-6.1 6.2-9.1 9.2-13.1 13.2-20.1	14 - 15 7 2 I.₩.	14 7 - - ./U.L.	10 6 - -	

Table 24 ·

Phytogeographical differences in nearly equivalent ecosystems

Subassociation D. Decamerstrictosum (tp.) typicum $\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Subassociation Variant	T. Typi (tp.) t (at.) a	cum ypicum inthropoge	nic										
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Subassociation	(Dp.) (D. Desr (tp.) (leep water marestriet ypicum	osum										
Region III II I III II II II II II II II II IV I V II Strie 14 4L 2H 16 10 9 2P 19 4E 2SS 11 Strosure B B F/B C C F/C D D F/D E Pollution ++ ++ + ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ ++ <td< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>т (tр.)</td><td>D (tp.)</td><td></td><td></td><td></td><td>Т (tp.)</td><td></td><td></td><td>D (tp.)</td><td></td><td></td></td<>				т (tр .)	D (tp.)				Т (tp.)			D (tp.)		
Site II, 4, 4L 2H 16 10 9 2P 19 4B 235 11 Exposure B B F/B C C F/C D D F/D F/D E Pollution ++ +++ + + + + + + + + + + + + + + +	Region		III	I	I	III	II	II	I	IV	I	V .	II	
Description B B P/B C C P/C D P/D P/D E Natural ++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++++	Site Barrier		14	4 L i	2H TRAD	16	10	9	2P D	19	4E	23S	11	
Natural III IIII IIIII IIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIIII	Pollution		В	<u>в</u>	FУB	U 1.1	U I	F/C	ע	ע	F/D	F7 D	Ei -	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Natural		77	***	Ŧ	++	Ŧ	+	+	+++	+++	+	Ŧ	
Turbidity 1 1 2 2 3 3 2 1 1 3 3 0-3.1 131 101 154 64 98 3.2-6.1	Allochthonous ma	terial	+	+++	+	++	+	+	+	+++	+++	+	+	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	Turbidity		l	l	2	2	3	3	2	l	1 ·	3	3	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0-3.1		-	131	101	-	-		154	-	64	98	_	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	3.2-6.1		26		-	55	94	38	-	44-	-	-	36	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	6.2-9.1		-	127	-	-		· 	125	-	48	-	-	(tp.Dp.)
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	9.2-13.1				-	-	-	-	49	-	-	-	-	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	13.2-20.1		-	-	-	-	-	-	8	-	-	64	-	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	20.2-26.1		-	-	_ `	-	27	- I.S.P.	-	-	 .	-	15	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0 7 7				100				1.00		053	001		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	U − 3•⊥ 3 0 6 1		-	446	192	- 285	1.88	- 300	422	- 275	251	201	- 302	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$)•2-0•1 6 2 9 1		109	- 1.10		205	400	209	369	219	266	-		
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	9.2-13.1		-	4-IC		_	_	_	228	_	-		_	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	13.2-20.1		_	-	-	_ ′		_	110	_	_	_	_	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	20.2-26.1		_	_	-	-	241	-		-	-	246	180	
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$								I.S.L.						
$\begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	0-3.1		_]3	11	· _	_	-	114	-	7	11		
$ \begin{array}{cccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccccc$	3.2-6.1		7	-		7	8.	-	-	8	-	-	6	
9.2-13.1 7 13.2-20.1	6.2-9.1		-	12	-	-	-	-	15		9	-	-	
13.2-20.1 2 14 3 20.2-26.1	9.2-13.1		-	-	-	·	· -	-	7	-	-	-		
	13.2-20.1		-	-	- .	-	-	-	2	-	-	14	3	
T W /IT T	20.2-26.1		-	-	-	-	いち	— т w /тт т	-	-	-	-	-	

36ъ

The values for I.S.P. and I.S.L. and I.W./U.L. show considerable variations within the ecosystems in each category of exposure so much so that no overall pattern emerges when the sites are considered as a whole.

Laminaria digitata

The composite data from all the sites is given in Appendix 6 Tables 25-32. In an attempt to highlight the most significant trends the integrated performance figures are presented in the main text tables. The relevant site and integrated data is given in Table 33.

Summary tables

The effect of exposure to water movement on the integrated figures for the ecosystems in each of the regions is shown in Table 34 I South East Scotland and North East England

The values for I.S.P. and I.S.L. are significantly higher in the moderately sheltered ecosystems with the notable exception of the tide pool (4P). There is no significant trend in the values for I.S.P. and I.S.L. in the exposed to moderately exposed ecosystems. The values for I.L.P. show little relationship with the other measured attributes of I.S.P. and I.S.L. There are no significant trends in I.H.P. and I.W./U.L. with changes in exposure although there is a certain relationship between I.W./U.L. and I.S.P.

II Inner Hebrides

There is no significant difference in the I.S.P. between the exposed and severely exposed ecosystems. The severely exposed ecosystem has the highest I.S.L. and the lowest values for I.W./U.L. There is a general trend towards an increase in I.W./U.L. with increase in exposure.

III West Scotland

The I.S.P. and I.S.L. are highest in the very sheltered and

Table 33

The relevant site data and integrated figures

Region	Site	Exp Type	osure Scale	Pollution	Natural allochthonou s material	Turbidity	I.H.P.	I.S.P.	I.L.P.	I.S.L.	I.W./U.L.
Ľ	2P 2H 4P 4 L 5M	D F/B B D D D	12 0 0 16 18	+ + ++ ++ ++ ++	+ + +++ +++ +++ +++	2 2 1 1 1 0	5 5 7 6 7	11 21 7 24 14 14	110 149 125 68 90 65	123 188 70 181 163 127	2 3 4 3 3
II	9 10 11	F/C C E	2 15	+ + +	+ + +	3 3 3	- 420 	13 14 13	-	121 132 200	3 14 2
III	12 13 14	A F/B B	0 0 0	++ + +	+++ +++ +++	1 1 1	- - -	16 10 5	-	157 119 63	3 3 3
IV	17 0 17E 18	A F/B C	0 0 4	+ · + +	++++ +++ +++	1 1 1	- -	9 12 14	-	127 158 149	3 2 3
V	20P 24L y 25R 26M 27P 29M	D E C E E E	14 13 12 12 12 14	+ + ++ + +	++ + ++ + + +	2 [°] 3 1 3 2 3		18 25 25 15 2 18	- - - -	152 179 145 199 60 141	4 66 3 2 4

Table 34

.

.

.

.

The effects of increase in exposure to water movement on the integrated figures in each of the regions

Association Subassociati Variant	Association Laminarietum digitatae Subassociation Typicum Variant																(Sh	As) Sh	parago] eltere	psie 1, (etos (Ex.)	um) Expo	osed
Region				I					II			II	I		I	Τ		(Sh	.)	ע ער ((Ex.)(Ex.))
Site	4 L	4P	2H	4S	2P	.4E	5M	10	9	11	12	14	13	17Q	17E	18	25R	27P	20	P 2	26H	24L	29H
Exposure	В	В	F/B	F/C	D	D	D	С	F/C	Έ	A	В	F/B	A	F/B	С	С	C	D]	Е	Ε	Ε
I.H.P.	7	5	5	8	5	6	7		-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-		-		-
I.S.P.	24	7	21	14	11	14	14	14	13	13	16	5	10	9	12	14	25	2	1	8	15	25	18
I.L.P.	68	125	149	106	110	90	65	-	-		-	-	-		-	-	-	-	-		-	-	-
I.S.L.	181	90	188	142	123	163	127	132	121	20 0	157	63	119	127	158	149	145	60	15	2	199	179	141
I.W./U.L.	4	2	3	3	2	3	3	4	3	2	3	3	3	2	2	3	6	2		4	3	6	4

38b

lowest in the moderately exposed ecosystem, whilst the one exposed to current surge has somewhat intermediate values. There is no significant difference in $I_{\bullet}W_{\bullet}/U_{\bullet}L_{\bullet}$ between the ecosystems.

IV West Wales

The values for I.S.P. and I.S.L. are highest in the more exposed ecosystem with the exception of the high values for I.S.L. in the one subjected to current surge. The ecosystem subjected to current surge also has lower values for I.W./U.L. than the other two. V South West England

There emerge no significant trend in the values for I.S.P., I.S.L. or I.W./U.L. between the exposed to severely exposed ecosystems with the notable exception of the very low values in the one sampled at a high level on the lower littoral (27P). There is a certain relationship between the values for I.W./U.L. and those for I.S.P.

The effect of natural allochthonous material and pollution on the integrated figures for the moderately exposed ecosystem along the coast of South East Scotland and North East England is given below.

Association Subassociation	Laminarietum Typic						
Site	2P	5M					
Pollution	+	° ┿┿ ┿┿					
Natural allochthonous material	+	+++					
Turbidity	2	0					
I.H.P.	5	7					
I.S.P.	11	14					
I.E.P.	110	65					
I.S.L.	123	127					
I.W./U.L.	2	3					

There is a trend towards an increase in the values for I.H.P., I.S.P. and I.W./U.L. with increase in turbidity related to the amount of natural allochthonous material and pollution. There is little difference in I.S.L. and hence the I.W./U.L. is higher in most effected ecosystems. In fact I.W./U.L. appears to be related to the values for I.S.P. The I.L.P. is lower in the less effected ecosystem (2P).

Phytogeographical units (where known) in nearly equivalent ecosystems are given in Table 35 and Fig. 3. The measurements show considerable variations within each category of exposure so much so that no overall trend related to this factor emerges for the regions as a whole.

Table 35

Phytogeographical differences in equivalent ecosystems

Association Subassociati Variants] ion] (Laminar F - Typ (Sh.) S	rietum ocium, Shelter	digita A - As ed, (E	tae parago x.) Ex	psieto. posed	sum			·												
		T T	T	T		T	-			A (Sh.)	Т	Т	т	A		(Ex.)	(Ĕx.)	A			Ţ	
Region	111 	ΤV	Ţ	T	III	Τ.	ΤV	II	V	V	I	I	I	v	II	V	V	V	III	IV	Ī	II
Site	12	17 Q	4L	2H	14	4P	18	10	25R	27P	2P	4E	5M	20P	<u>1</u> .1	26н	24 L	29M	13	17É	4S	9
Exposure	A -	A	В	В	В	В	C	C	C	С	D	D	D	D	Е	Е	E	Е	F/B	F/B	F/C	F/C
I.H.P.	 	. <u> </u>	7	5	-	-	5 -	-	-		5	6	5 7		. –		_	-	-	-	8	· _
I.S.P.	16-	- 9 1	24	21	5	7	14-	. 14	25	2	11	14	. 14	18	13	15	25	18	10	12	14	13
I.L.P.	-	-	68	149	-	125	-	-	÷	-	110	90	65	-	-	-	-	-	-	_	106	-
I.S.L.	157	127	181	188	63	90	149	132	145	60	123	163	127	152	200	199	179	141	119	158	142	121
I.W./U.L.	3	3	4	3	3	2	3	4	6	2	2	3	3	4	2	3	6	4	3	2	3	3

40a

.

FIGURE 3

The integrated figures for stipe production, stipe length and weight/unit length in Laminaria digitata





Laminaria saccharina

The composite data from all the sites is given in Appendix 6 and Tables 36-40. The most significant trends are highlighted by the biomass of the stipe and lamina, length and the weight/unit length of stipe in two year old individuals and are presented together with the relevant site data in Table 41.

Summary tables

The effect of increasing depth on the biomass, length and weight per unit length of stipe in the two year old individuals is given below.

Region Site Exposure	I 2P D	II 10 . C	II 11 E	III 12 A
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	l.2 l.0 Stipe bi	1.5 - .8 omass (2 y	1.2 1.0 rs.)	_•9 _ 1.4 _
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	30.3 - 25.5 - Stipe 14	26.6 16.7 ength (2 y	25.6 rs.)	24.0 26.7
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1 Wt.	_•4 _•4 /unit leng	- .6 - .5 th of stip	- -5 -4 e (2 yrs.)	•4 - •5 -

There is a trend towards a decrease in the values for stipe biomass and length with the notable exception of Strone Point (12).
٠

The relevant site and biomass of stipe, lamina, length, and weight/unit length of site data

-	-	Exno	sure		Natural		Denth	Bio	mass	St	ipe W+ /upi+
Region	Site	Туре	Scale	Pollution	allochthonous material	Turbidity	$(m_{\bullet}-C_{\bullet}D_{\bullet})$	Stipe	Lamina	Length	length
	l	A 3.	2	·-+ ++++	* +++	Q	5 •0	2.2	9.3	42.7	•5
	· 2P	D	12	+	+	2	3.0	1.2	19-0	30.3	•4
т	2P	D .	12	+	+	2	9.1	l.0	18.9	25.5	•4
±	2H	F/B	0	+	+	2	2.4	•9	39.1	23.5	•4
	4 L	В	0	++	+++	i	2.0	•9	37.1	25.6	•2
	4P	В	0	++	+++	l	MTL	•3	40.0	11.7	•3
	8	F/A	0	+	++	3	6.1	9•5	69.5	71.0	1.3
	10	С	12	+	+	3	6.1	1.5	21.4	26.6	.6
II	10	C	12	+	+	3	21.4	•8	13.1	16.7	•5
	11	Έ	15	+	+	3	6 %1	1.2	24.2	25.6	•5
	11	E	1 5	+	+	3	21.4	1.0	16.2	21.0	•4
	12	A	0	++	+++	l	3.0	•9	34.1	24.0	•4
	12	A	0	++	· +++	1	7.6	1.4	53.0	26.7	•5
ттт	13	F/B	0	+	+++	l	3.6	1 . 6	32.4	36.8	•4
	14	В	0	+	+++	1	3.6	•7	45.0	20.5	•3
	15	C	8	+	+++	2	3.6	•9	137.1	24.4	•4
	16	D	7	+	++	2	3.6	1.0	34•7	19.2	•5 t
	17Q	A	0	+	++++	l	1.5	•5	22.1	17.9	• 3
T 37	17E	F/B	0	+	+++	l	0	•8	13.9	24.2	•3
ТИ	18	С	4	+	+++	l	3.0	1.1	36.3	33.3	•3
	19	D	10	· +	+++	l	5•3	•4	-	12.3	•3

The weight per unit length of stipe is related to the figures for stipe biomass.

The effect of exposure to wave action on the biomass, length and weight/unit length of stipe of the ecosystem in each of the regions is shown in Table 42.

I South East Scotland and North East England

The highest values for the biomass, length and weight/unit length of stipe occur in the very sheltered ecosystem (1) which is subjected to current surge. There is little difference in the values for the biomass of the stipe and lamina and the length of the stipe in the moderately sheltered to moderately exposed ecosystems in shallow water with the notable exception of the tide pool (4P). There tends to be an increase in the weight/unit length of stipe with increase in exposure between the moderately sheltered and moderately exposed ecosystems.

II Inner Hebrides

There is a significant decrease in the biomass of the stipe and lamina and length with increase in exposure to water movement although there is no significant difference in stipe length between the exposed and the severely exposed one. The weight/unit length of stipe tends to decrease with increase in exposure and follows the same trend as stipe biomass.

III West Wales

There is an increase in the biomass of the stipe and lamina and the length of the stipe between the very sheltered and moderately

		The ef	fects	of inc	rease	in wat	er mov	ement region	on the s	integ	rated	figures	in ea	ich of	the		
Region Site Exposure	l F/A	4 L В	I 4P B	2H F/B	2P D	8 F/A	II 10 C	11 E	12 A	14. B	III 13 FZB	15 C	16 D	179 A	IV 18 B	17E F/B	19 D
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	9•3 - - -	37.1 _ _	40.0 - -	-39.1 - -	19.0 	69.5 - - L	_ 21.4 13.1 amina	24.2 16.2 biomas	34.1 53.0 - s (2 y	45.0 - - rs.)	32.4 _ _	137.1	34•7	22.1	36.3 _ _	13.9 _ _	
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	2.2 - - -	•9 - -	•3 _ _ _	•9 _ _ _	1.2 1.0 -	9•5 - - -	- 1.5 - 1.8 tipe b	_ l.2 _ l.0	.9 1.4 - (2 yr	•7 rs•)	1.6 _ _ _	•9 - -	1.0 - -	•5 _ _ _	1.0 - -	.8 _ _ _	•4 _ _ _
0-4.1 4.2-7.a 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	42•7 _ _	25.6 _ _	11.7 - -	23.5 - -	30.3 25.5	71.0 _ _ _	26.6 16.7	25.6 21.0 .ength	24.0 26.7 (2 yrs	20.5 	36.8 _ _ _	24.4 - -	19.2 - -	17.9 _ _ _	33 . 3 	24.2 - -	12.3 _ _
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	1.5 - - -	•2 - -	•3 - -	- •4 - -	-•4 -•4	- 1.3 - Wt./	- -6 -5 /unit]	- -5 -4 Length	•4 •5 _ (2 yrs	.3 - 	•4 - -	-4 - -	_•5 _ _	•3 - -	•3 - -	•3 - -	•3 - -

Table 42

.

•

.

.

42a

exposed ecosystems, these values are lowest in the more exposed ones. There is no significant difference in the weight/unit length of stipe between the various ecosystems.

Phytogeographical differences in the integrated figures (where known) in nearly equivalent ecosystems are given in Table 43.

The ecosystems which are very sheltered from direct onshore wave action and yet are subjected to a certain amount of current surge (8 and 1) have the highest values for biomass, length and weight/unit length of stipe. There is no significant trend in the values between the other ecosystems although they are subjected to very different types and degrees of exposure to water movement.

							Tabl	e 43								
Region Site Exposure	III 12 A	IV 17Q A	I l F/A	Phy I 8 F/A	rtogeog I 4 L B	raphic III 14 B	al dif IV 18 B	ferenc I 2H F/B	es in III 13 F/B	equiva IV 17E F/B	lent e II 10 C	cosyst III 15 C	interns III 16 D	IV 19 D	I 2P D	II 11 E
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	•9 1•4 - -	•5 _ _	2.2 -	9•5 - -	•9 _ _ _	•7 	l.l - Stipe	.9 biomas	1.6 _ 	.8 _ 	- 1.5 8	•9 - -	1.0 - - -	•4 - -	1.2 - 1.0 -	- 1.2 - 1.0
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	24.0 26.7 -	17•9 _ _	_ 42.7 _	71.0	25.6 _ _ _	20.5 - - - Sti	33.3 .pe ler	23.5 - - ngth (2	36.8 _ _ 2 yrs.)	24.2 - -	26.6 16.7	24•4 _ _ _	19.2 - -	12.3	30.3 25.5	25.6 21.0
0-4.1 4.2-7.1 7.2-10.1 10.2-22.1	•4 •5 -	•3 - -	- •5 -	1.3 - -	•2 - - -	•3 - - - W	•3 /t./uni	•4 - - t leng	•4 gth (2	•3 yrs.)	5	•4 - - -	- •5 - - -	•3 - - -	•4 •4 -	- •5 •4

43a

. . .

Laminaria ochroleuca

The composite data and production figures are given in Table 44 in Appendix 6 and represent the mean values for all of the ecosystems sampled between 1.8-8.4 m. on the coasts of North West Spain and South West England. The results are summarised as integrated figures below.

	North West Spain	South West England
I.H.P.	22	40
I.S.P.	56	35
I.L.P.	218	163
I.S.L.	184	275
I.W./U.L.	20	7

The I.S.P. and I.L.P. are significantly higher in the individuals from the ecosystems in North West Spain. The ecosystems on the English coast in fact have higher values for stipe production between 1 and 4 years of age and significantly lower ones above these age classes. However, as the calorific values per gram of organic matter are much higher in the English material (5138 \pm 415) than in the Spanish (3619 \pm 183), the differential effect in the upper age classes appears to be much less in terms of "net calories stored". The I.S.L. is significantly higher in the ecosystems from the English coast and the I.W./U.L. is therefore much lower. The I.H.P. is higher in the ecosystems on the English than the Spanish coast.

The Seasonal Changes in Lamina Performance

The increment cropping data for the production of the lamina for the three species of <u>Laminaria</u> on the North East of England and South East Scotland are given in Tables 45-53 in Appendix 6 and are summarised in graph form in figure 4.

Laminaria_hyperborea

The peak seasonal production of the lamina is usually reached from July to September with a decrease occuring after this month.

Laminaria digitata

The old and new laminae were not separated when cropping in 1967 but since the maximum biomass usually occurs between July to September after the old lamina is lost, then this can be considered as representing the peak seasonal production.

Laminaria saccharina

The peak seasonal production of the lamina is usually reached in August and September. The values for the seasonal production of the laminae can show considerable fluctuations between consecutive years in the same ecosystem.

The seasonal changes in lamina production St. Abb's Head: (2P) Petico Wick; (2H) Harbour. Beadnell: (4P) Tide pool; (4L) Lady's Hole (Inlet); (4S) Lady's Hole (current surge); (4E) Ebbe's Snook.

Marsden; (5M) Byer's Hole.

		Key			
Laminaria hyperborea	Lam	i <u>naria</u>	digitata	Lamina	aria <u>saccharina</u>
New lamina	New	& 01d	Lamina	New la	amina
2P 3.0 •	New	lamina	a. '	2P •	
2P 7.6 •	2P	0	4P 🛦	2P •	
4L 3.0 ▲	2H	•	41 🛦	2H 🗖	
4 L 7.6 🔺	4S	+	5m 🗖	4P 🛆	
5м 2.4 🗖	4E			4L· 🔺	
5M 3.7 🖪					



MONTH

Ecosystem Performance

Laminaria hyperborea

The percentages and the mean number of individuals within each age class per metre square from two depths at Petico Wick (South East Scotland) are shown in Fig. 5. There is a relatively even age distribution within each of the ecosystems with there being two relatively high peaks in age classes one and two.

The net annual production per metre square in the ecosystems at the two depths are given below.

(mC.D.)	Hapteron	Stipe	Lamina	Total
3.0	131	236	1743	2110
7-6	95	119	698	912

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight

There is a significant decrease in N&A.P.P. with increase in depth.

Laminaria ochroleuca

л. - - - - - Т-

The percentages and the number of individuals within each age class per metre square in a number of ecosystems on the coast of North West Spain are shown in Fig. 6.

Many of the ecosystems have even age distributions with no large proportion of individuals which had arisen during one period (41A, 5.0; 42L, 5.0; 29L, 11.8; 41A, 8.4). An irregular age structure

The percentage and mean number of individuals in a metre square (mean of 10 samples) from two depths



MINIMUM AGE IN

YEARS.

The percentage and mean number of individuals in a metre square (mean of two samples)



P E RCE N T A G E

is usually associated with deep water ecosystems or ones in which <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> is co-dominant. The N.A.P.P. is determined from the stipe and lamina production figures given in Appendix 7 and Tables 54-55. The production figures for the haptera are obtained from the summed data from all the ecosystems.

The site and composite plot production data is given in Table 56 and the main trends are summarised in the following table.

Association Laminarietum ochroleucae

Subassociation

T. Typicum, C. Cystoseiretosum

Variant

(Dp.) Deep water, (Ex.) Exposed (tp.) typicum, (sh.) sheltered

	Site Exposure	С (sh.) 44L А	C (sh.) 石石 C	42L C	T 40T D	T (tṕ.) 39L E	45I F/C	C (sh.) 44C F/C	•
	1.6	1662	541*	444 *	-	-	-	19*	(T.tp.)
	5.0	-	799	1.146	—	-	71 *	-	(T.tp.)
D	8.4	-	752	1096	564 *	3	84*	-	(T.tp.)
р. – С.	11.8	- .	387	-	565	5 70	-	-	(T.tp.)
th T	15.2	-	-	-	74	-	. 🗕	-	(T.tp.)
Dep.	18.4	-	-	-	30	_	-	-	(T.dp.)

*mixed ecosystems

The highest values for N.A.P.P. are found in the very sheltered shallow water ecosystems in the lagoon at the Playa de Lago.

N.A.P.P.

Table 56

The relevant site and plot production per metre square

Site	Exp Type	osure Scale	Pollution	Natural allochthonous material	Turbidity	Depth (mC.D.)	Hapteron	Stipe	Lamina	Total
44 L	A	0	+	+	2	1.6	86	456	1066	1662
4 1A	С	9	+	+	3	1.6* 5.0 8.4 11.8	23 41 40 21	31 60 59 30	487 698 653 336	541 799 752 387
42 L	С	4	+	+	3	1.6* 5.0 8.4	37 75 51	115 171 204	292 900 840	444 1146 1096
40T	D	14	+	+	3	8.4* 11.8 15.2 18.4	33 42 7 •5	91 136 6 1	440 412 61 29	564 565 74 30
39L	Е	25	+	+	3	8.4 11.8	•7 32	•3 90	2 448	3 570 1 7a
45I	F/C	10	+	+	3	5.0* 8.4*	6 •4	4 1	61 6	71 7
44C	F/C	0	+	+ *	3 mixed ecosys	1.6* tem	•5	•5	18	19

There is a general trend towards a progressive decrease in plot performance with increase in exposure to water movement and increase in depth below a certain level. A low plot performance is only found in shallow water where the ecosystem is co-dominated by <u>Saccorhiza</u> polyschides.

Saccorhiza polyschides

The data for the net annual production per metre square is given in Table 57 and the most significant trends in N.A.P.P. are highlighted in the following table.

Association Saccorhizetum polyschides

Subassociation Typicum

Variant (Ex.) Exposed, (Tp.) Typicum

Site Exposure	Tp. 41A C	^Т р. 42L С	Tp• 40T D	Ex. 39L E	45I F/C	44.С F/C
1.6	807 *	1472 *	998 *	1088	3269	3882 *
3.6	-	-	1214	1821	-	-
5.0	-	-	-	—	2042 *	-
7.6	-	-	≈82	1934	-	-
8.4	-	-	-	-	489 *	-

*mixed ecosystems

The highest values for N.A.P.P. in the ecosystems subjected to onshore wave action occur in those which are exposed. The highest values for N.A.P.P. in this region are found in those ecosystems which

Table 57

The relevant site and plot production per metre square

. »

Site	Expo Type	osure Scale	Pollution	Natural allochthonous material	Turbidity	Depth (mC.D.)	Hapteron and Stipe	Lamina	Debris	Total
4 1A	C	9	+	+	3	1.6 *	366	409	32	807
42L	С	4	+	+	3	1.6*	878	572	22	1472
40T	D	14	+	+	3.	1.6* 3.6 7.6	466 654 29	486 546 53	46 14 0	998 1214 82
39L	E	25	+	+	3	1.6 3.6 7.6	593 1114 1069	479 707 851	16 0 14	1088 1821 1934
45I	F/C	10	+	· +	3	1.6 5.0* 8.4*	2159 910 246	1110 921 · 231	0 211 12	3269 2042 489
44C	F/C	0	+	+	3	1 . 6*	2047	1718	117	3882 ₁

*mixed ecosystem

1

48a

are exposed to and also subjected to considerable current surge.

٠

•

.

Part IV

.

GRAZING EXPERIMENTS

Introduction

The methods used in the comparative work described above were specifically designed to eliminate the effects of grazing within the ecosystems studied. However, during the course of this study much data were gained regarding the effect of grazing organisms and these together with certain skeletal experimental studies are described in this section.

The Problem

Two groups of organisms appear to be the main kelp grazers in the British Isles. Echinoderms, mainly Echinus esculentus and Paracentrotus lividus; and limpets, especially Patella spp. and Patina pellucida. The experimental removal of Echinoderms in a number of widely separated regions (Neuschul, 1958; Kitching and Ebling, 1961; Leighton, et al, 1966; Neill and Larkum, 1966; Jones and Kain, 1967) have indicated the important role of these browsers in the ecesis of kelp sporophytes. Similar evidence was obtained from a study of the "Torrey Canyon" disaster area where, in localities badly effected by oil and detergent, much of the browser populations were destroyed and dense populations of kelp forest seedling developed (Bellamy et al, 1967b). Jones and Kain (1967) have presented experimental evidence to show that the lower limit of the Laminaria hyperborea forest may be determined by the grazing pressure of Echinus. Similarly Kain (1964) has suggested that grazing by Patina pellucida could be an important factor controlling the performance of the kelp forest.

The effect of grazing by <u>Echinus</u> on the lamina of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>



Patina can effect species of Laminaria in two ways. Firstly, by entering and living within the base of the stipe where it eats out a cavity (Graham and Fretter, 1947). This can bring about a marked weakening of the holdfast region and may well cause the loss of the individual during rough sea conditions. The weakening effect of such grazing on the holdfast may be partly counteracted by the production of secondary haptera branches. Secondly, infestation of the laminae and its consequent damage.

Observations

Echinus esculentus

Throughout the whole study only one case of active grazing of adult individuals of <u>Laminaria</u> by <u>Echinus</u> was recorded. Fig. 7 (included by kind permission of D. Jones) shows a 3 year old individual from a forest in which the understorey had been completely decimated by a dense population of <u>Echinus</u> (20-50 $/m^2$). However in this case none of the canopy plants had been damaged.

It would seem that <u>Echinus</u> grazing must therefore have its main effect on the haplophase and the sporeling stage of the diplophase and so in order to gain first hand information on this the enclosure experiment described below was set up.

Patina pellucida

Laminaria hyperborea. The level of infestation was recorded in all the ecosystems studied (any individual with one or more cavities at the base of the stipe, whether occupied or not, was counted as

Ċ

infested and was therefore omitted from the production calculations). The composite results of the percentage infestation are given in Fig.8. They show that the level of infestation is very low and is mainly confined to the upper age classes. This is in agreement with Kain's (1964) findings in which she concludes that the larger surface area of the hapteron and the longer time of exposure of the individual to "spat falls" can explain the susceptibility of the older individuals. The expected fall-off in the infestation of individuals from the highest age classes, due to the differential loss of the infested individuals from the population, was not found in those studied.

In none of the ecosystems studied was <u>Patina</u> infestation greater than 3% in any age class, whilst Kain (1963) found infestation to be as high as 40-50%.

\$ ju il

Laminaria digitata. The data for the percentage infestation of all ecosystems studied are given in Fig. 9. The very high infestation level is very striking when compared to the Laminaria hyperborea forest. This is in itself noteworthy as individuals of Laminaria <u>digitata</u> are rarely found older than 5 years and therefore the hypothesis of increased chance of infestation with longevity of about 5 years is in some doubt. Similarly it would be expected that loss of infested individuals would be much more likely in the immediate sublittoral (<u>Laminaria digitata</u> forest belt) than in the deeper <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> forest. Fig. 10 gives comparative infestation levels for the ecosystems at Beadnell.

The percentage infestation in individuals of each age class from all the ecosystems dominated by this species. The figure above each column indicated the numbers of individuals in that age class.



PERCENTAGE INFESTED

MINIMUM AGE IN YEARS.

The percentage infestation in individuals of each age class from all the ecosystems dominated by this species. The figure above each column indicates the numbers of individuals in that age class.



YEARS.

The percentage infestation in individuals of each age class from four ecosystems at Beadnell: (4S) Current surge; (4L) Inlet; (4P) Tide pool; (4E) Ebbe's Snook



MINIMUM

AGE

YEARS.

There is considerable variation in the figures but it is evident that in general the highest values are from ecosystems in sheltered or current surge situations. This contrasts with the results of Kitching (1941) who found that the greatest density of <u>Patina</u> was to be found on the most exposed side of Carsaig Island (West Scotland).

Laminaria saccharina. Less than 1% of the individuals studied were found to be infested with <u>Patina</u> and it would therefore seem reasonable to conclude that <u>Patina</u> is not important in the kelp forest dominated by <u>Laminaria saccharina</u>. Similarly careful observation showed that <u>Echinus</u> was very rarely present in the ecosystems dominated by <u>Laminaria saccharina</u>, and it is suggested that this is due to the habitat preference of this species being unstable boulders often lying on sand. The sand offering no grazing and the unstable boulders being a hazard to any slow moving organism during rough sea conditions.

Experimental Work

Enclosure experiments

Two plots were selected at Petico Wick (South East Scotland), one "shallow" at 3.0 m in a dense <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> forest and the other "deep" at 13.1 m in an open forest. All macrophytic algae and benthic fauna were removed from approximately 10 $/m^2$ of continuous rock surface at each depth. Enclosures, constructed as shown in

Appendix 8 were erected to one side of each cleared plot. They were visited at regular intervals and any small animals which had been able to gain entry were removed. Unfortunately the deep enclosure was lost during stormy weather early in 1967. Therefore results were only obtained from the shallow water plot. The density of the first year laminarians was estimated inside and outside the enclosures after a period of one year (October 1966 to October 1967) by using 10 overlapping $\frac{1}{2}$ metre square quadrats to sample the whole area in each case. The results show no marked difference with there being 10 to 17 individuals of Laminaria hyperborea per square metre within the enclosure and 14 to 19 outside. Likewise a nearly equivalent number of scattered individuals of Laminaria saccharina were found inside and outside the enclosure. Therefore it would seem that grazing by Echinus during the period of the study had no effect on the performance of the Laminaria hyperborea forest studied. The only inference which can be drawn is that much more data are required concerning the population dynamics and movement of Echinus.

Lamina experiments

The following experiments were set up to investigate the effect of lamina grazing by Patina.

Two forests of <u>Laminaria digitata</u> were sellected, one in a moderately exposed situation in Petico Wick (South East Scotland), and the other in a sheltered inlet at Lady's Hole, Beadnell (North East England).

The individuals for study at each locality were selected and tagged with "Darvic" bird rings. The basal 10 cms of each lamina was removed in December 1966 from half of the tagged individuals. Regular observations were made. It was found that by March 1967 all the lamina, both of untreated and treated individuals, were infested with <u>Patina</u> (5-25 / 5sq. cms) at Petico Wick, whereas those at Beadnell were devoid of <u>Patina</u> although being in a more sheltered situation.

All infested laminae showed distinct signs of grazing. The untreated plants were otherwise quite healthy and are still surviving in the population. This is in marked contrast to the treated plants which were bleached and appeared to be in a decidedly moribund state, being lost from the population by May 1967. At Beadnell, where there had been no infestation, both treated and untreated plants remained in a healthy state and were still present in the population late in 1967.

Therefore it is suggested that either the slow rate of growth of the small laminae of treated plants was insufficient to keep pace with the rate of grazing, or that in the absence of the old lamina grazing was concentrated on the lower regions and the intercalary meristem was effected.

The results indicate that grazing by <u>Patina</u> may have a severe effect on both individual and plot production of <u>Laminaria</u> <u>digitata</u> especially in years of heavy spat fall.

Part V

TRANSPLANT EXPERIMENTS

.

Introduction

It was realised early in the investigation that in situ measurements of the performance of individuals within the complex kelp forest ecosystems can only give indications of the factors causing the observed differences. Proof can only be obtained in the culture tank under accurately controlled conditions. As a step towards this it was decided to set up growth experiments in the field where at least a number of the variables could be eliminated.

Experiment to measure the performance of 1st year individuals

of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>, <u>Laminaria digitata</u> and

Laminaria saccharina at three different depths.

Methods

First year individuals of the three species were collected from sublittoral kelp forests at the beginning of the period of fast growth (January 1966). After removal of the old lamina and measurement (see below), they were attached to polythene frames which were secured to platforms suspended at 1.5, 7.6 and 13.7 m at Petico Wick. The method of attachment of the individuals to the frames and the details of the constructuion of the platforms is given in Appendix 9. The frames were left in position until June 1967 when all the plants were removed and brought back to the laboratory for measurement.

Measurements and Manipulation

Initial

(1) The areas of the new laminae were determined using an E.E.L.
area meter with a correction being made for the amount of light transmitted through the organ. Other laminae of known area were dried to constant weight at 100°C and ashed at 440°C so that the original organic (ash-free) dry weight of each lamina could be calculated.

- (2) The lengths of the stipes and laminae were measured.
- (3) Certain individuals of each transplant population were treated in the following way. Holes were punched at 1 cm intervals from the tip of the base of the lamina and a record of the number punched was kept.
- (4) All the individuals could be recognised at the end of the experiment by the position they occupy on each frame (see Appendix 9).

Final

- (1) The organic (ash-free) dry weights of the laminae were determined and their increment obtained.
- (2) Similarly stipe and lamina lengths were measured and the increment calculated.
- (3) The number of holes remaining in the laminae of the marked individuals were counted and a measure of the amount of material lost by erosion from the tip of the lamina was obtained.

Results

The composite data for individuals of each species are given in Tables 56-58 in Appendix 10. Although there is a certain amount of wariation in the growth "performance" of individuals from the same depth they all still show the same overall trends which are summarised below.

- (1) The performance of the individuals of all three species decreases significantly with depth. The only exception is the length of the laminae of Laminaria digitata from the 1.5 and 7.6 m. levels.
- (2) There are indications that the loss of tissues from the laminae is greater in the shallow water treatments.
- (3) Erosion of the laminae of <u>Laminaria digitata</u> is markedly less than for the other two species.

Discussion

The data is insufficient to drawy any firm conclusions; all that can be said is "that there are indications that". The findings are consistent with the accepted ideas of ecological control in inshore marine ecosystems. The attenuation of light with depth could well explain the fall-off in performance with depth. Similarly the increased effect of water movement nearer the surface could explain the greater erosion of the laminae at the 1.5 m. level, although more rapid lamina growth producing a "weaker" lamina must not be overlooked. The indication of greater "strength" of the lamina in <u>Laminaria digitata</u> is not inconsistent with its usual position on the shore. The similarity in the length of the laminae of the individuals of <u>Laminaria digitata</u> at 1.5 and 7.6 m. levels appears to be due to a change in morphology (fig. 11).

The change in morphology of the

lamina with depth

•



Part VI

THE ORGANIC (ASH-FREE) DRY WEIGHT

Introduction

Significant seasonal changes in the ash content of various species of kelp have been recorded by a number of workers including Lapique (1919), Lunde (1937), Trofimov (1938), Black (1948a,b, 1950a,b, 1954), Haugh and Jensen (1954) and Jensen and Haug (1956).

To investigate this further the data from the regularly sampled ecosystems on the coasts of North East England and South East Scotland are discussed below.

Methods

Sub-samples of all the plants' parts were removed, dried to constant weights at 100°C and then ashed in a muffle furnace at 440°C. The results for organic (ash-free) dry weight are presented as a percentage of the total dry weight.

The composite results for stipes and laminae in each age class are given in Table 59. There appears to be no significant difference between age classes when an ecosystem is sampled at one time in the year.

It would therefore seem reasonable when studying seasonal variation to select individuals of any age for comparison.

Lamina data

Laminaria digitata

The comparable data for ecosystems from three localities

Table 59

Variations in the lamina and stipe between individuals from a number of age classes

Laminaria hyperborea

			Mini	mum a	age in	years		
Stipe	2 65 61 69	3 62 59 71		4 66 63 67		5 63 61 69	6 67 62 67	存 64 63 67
New lamina	74 68 74	74 67 74		72 70 72		70 66 73	76 65 72	76 70 74
Old lamina	66 69 81	68 69 82		60 75 66		71 75 82	67 64 83	70 68 81
Laminaria saccharina Laminaria digitata								
Stipe	1 55 74 71	2 61 70 67	3 70 70 67		2 60 64 <u>.</u> 60	3 63 64 60	4 67 67 69	5 66 65 63
New lamina	54 64 62	60 61 60	60 59 60		65 65 6 3	66 67 66	65 67 71	67 66 64
Old lamina	54 67 53	61 60 60	63 62 57					

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight as a percentage of the dry weight

are presented in Table 60 in Appendix 11 and summarised in graph form in Figure 12. The ecosystems at the two more southerly localities (Marsden and Beadnell) have a minima early in the year (January to July) and a maxima at the end of the growing season (September to December). In the more northerly locality at St. Abb's Head there is a seasonal maxima in May and a minima in December in the ecosystem at the harbour (St. Abb's Head), whilst the maxima is from January to September and the minima is from March to August in the one at Petico Wick.

It is interesting to note that the same pattern of change is shown by each ecosystem in two consecutive years indicating that these are real and not chance differences.

Laminaria hyperborea

The results are presented in Table 61 in Appendix 11 and summarised in Figure 13. In all ecosystems studied the maximum values for organic (ash-free) dry weight (80.0-84.2) are obtained by September and the minima (60.0-65.2) from March to April. There are no significant differences between these values and the seasonal changes in the deep and shallow water ecosystems at any locality. Again there was found to be no difference between the means and the trends over two seasons and therefore only the composite data is presented.

The results show that as the new lamina develops the organic content of the old one falls, this could indicate that there is either translocation of material between the two and/or an actual loss of organic material due to the breakdown and continued sporogenesis of the old lamina. The importance of the further investigation of this

Seasonal variation in the new and old laminae of <u>Laminaria digitata</u>.

Beadnell: (4P Tide pool; (4L) Lady's Hole (Inlet); (4S) Lady's Hole (Current surge); (4E) Ebbe's Snook. St. Abb's Head: (2) Harbour; (2P) Petico Wick. Marsden: (5M) Byer's Hole.

> Key 1967 1968



Seasonal variation in the new and old laminae of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>. Beadnell: (4L) Lady's Hole (Inlet).

St. Abb's Head: (2H) Harbour; (2P) Petico Wick. Marsden: (5M) Byer's Hole.

Key

• New lamina

• 0ld lamina





phenomenon in relation to the measurements of actual production is indicated.

Laminaria saccharina

The results are presented in Table 62 in Appendix 11 and are summarised in Figure 14. There is again no significant difference between the values for consecutive years.

The seasonal maxima (75.2-85.1) is reached in all the ecosystems from August to September whilst minimal values (57.5-63.1) are found in March.

Discussion

The values for organic (ash-free) dry weight and the main trends of variation with the season are in good agreement with those found by other investigators working in widely separate geographical regions. However the variations do indicate that it is essential to reduce all measurements to organic (ash-free) dry weight (organic content) for comparative work.

Saccorhiza połyschides

Comparison of the organic (ash-free) dry weight of the stipe plus bulbate holdfast and lamina give results which are not consistent with those obtained by Black (1948b). There being found to be no significant difference in the organic (ash-free) weight of the stipe and bulbate hapteron (78.8 \pm 5.9) and the lamina (82.3 \pm 8.1) at the time of peak production.

Seasonal variation in the new and old laminae of <u>Laminaria saccharina</u>.

Beadnell: (4P) Tide pool; (4L) Lady's Hole (Inlet). St. Abb's Head: (2H) Harbour; (2P) Petico Wick.

	Key		
•	1966		
-o-	1967		
0	1968		



MONTH

MONTH

Stipe Data

The results for Laminaria digitata and Laminaria saccharina are presented in Tables 63-64 in Appendix 11 and summarised in Figures 15-16. It can be seen that there are fluctuations in the values but no significant seasonal variations, this is consistent with the findings of Black (1948b, 1950a,b), Black et al (1959), Haug and Jensen (1954) and Jensen and Haug (1956). These results again indicate the importance of ash determination in comparative studies of this type.

Hapteron Data

The difficulties of cleaning all extraneous mineral matter from the hapteron has been discussed above. It was necessary to ascertain as to whether the values for the hapteren differ from those of the stipe. In certain cases new haptera branches were selected or old ones were meticulously cleaned and then their ash weight determined. In no case was there any significant deviation from the stipe values.

Differences between Geographical Regions

The mean organic (ash-free) dry weight content of all the species sampled from the different localities are shown in Tables 65-67 in Appendix 11. The variations are not great and there are no consistent trends between regions except in the case of <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>

· · ·	Spain	England
Stipe	71.5 ± 2.3	56.3 ± 2.0
Lamina at peak biomass	70.8 ± 1.6	76 . 1 ± 2.5

The seasonal variations in the stipe of

Laminaria digitata.

Beadnell: (4P) Tide pool; (4L) Lady's Hole (Inlet) (4S) Lady's Hole (Current surge); (4E) Ebbe's Snook. St. Abb's Head: (2H) Harbour; (2P) Petico Wick. Marsden: (5M) Byer's Hole.





:

Seasonal variations in the stipe of

Laminaria saccharina.

Beadnell: (4P) Tide pool; (4L) Lady's Hole (Inlet). St. Abb's Head: (2H) Harbour; (2P) Petico Wick.



MONTH

MONTH

These differences are discussed in the appropriate section. It can only be concluded that the observed variations need much more study before explanations can be put forward to account for them. They do however show that determination of organic (ash-free) dry weight: is essential for all comparative work of the type described in this thesis.

It is interesting to note that there is a certain correlation between the values for organic (ash-free) dry weight and the seasonal changes in lamina production.

Part VII

GENERAL DISCUSSION

المر

The inshore marine ecologist is faced with two major problems; the great variation in environmental conditions over very short stretches of coast, and the element of chance in the recruitment and establishment of species whose dispersal phases are planktonic. These would appear to make a meaningful ecological comparison between sites very difficult. Figure 17 summaries some of the complex factors acting within and on the kelp forest ecosystem. Measurement of the environmental parameters; viz. current surge, wave action, turbidity, sedimentation and incident light energy, all require the development of integrating data logging equipment. The effects of damage and removal of individuals from the kelp forest both by grazing and wave action require long-term and detailed study. Similarly, measurements of the levels of nutrient and toxic substances require regular and detailed analysis to avoid drawing wrong conclusions from freak conditions.

The work described in this thesis has shown that the ecosystem parametres summarised in Figure 17 can be measured simply and moderately accurately. The work thus indicates the possible role of the phytometer approach in an understanding of the factors controlling sublittoral ecosystems.

The environment and the ecosystem are two interacting information matrices, either one can therefore be used to interpret the other.

Factors acting within and on the

kelp forest ecosystem



Interpretation of Key Factors from Ecosystem Parameters A. Seasonal growth cycle and individual performance.

Laminaria hyperborea, Laminaria digitata and Laminaria saccharina on the coast of North East England and South West Scotland begin to produce new laminae in December and January. The new laminae undergo an intial period of rapid growth which gradually falls of towards the middle of the summer. The peak seasonal biomass is reached from July to September in Laminaria digitata and Laminaria hyperborea; being from August to September in Laminaria saccharina.

The seasonal variations in the rate of net annual production of the lamina has been observed by other investigators working on similar ecosystems in different parts of the Northern hemisphere. Kireeva and Schapova (1938) and Tikhovskaya (1940) investigating <u>Laminaria digitata</u> and <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> in the Barents and White Seas have found that the new lamina begins development in January and does not reach its peak seasonal biomass until August, after this month it gradually undergoes a decrease. Kuznetzov (1946), working on <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> in the same region, has found that the peak production of the lamina is reached in July with an actual decrease taking place in August, Parke (1948a) has found that the peak seasonal production of the lamina in <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> is reached in October on the coast of Argyllshire and a month earlier in Devon. Sundene (1964) has found that the growth of Laminaria digitata is at

a minimum during the summer months in South Norway, whilst in North Norway it is at a minimum during the dayless winter months.

The remarkable similarity in the seasonal cycle of lamina production in regions which are so widely separated would suggest that the factors which control this growth rhythm are common to all or else there is some inherent factor within the species which governs it. If there is such an endogenous growth rhythm it must be subject to modification by environmental factors.

Kireeva and Schapova (1938) suggest that the stimulus for the development of the new lamina in <u>Laminaria digitata</u> and <u>Laminaria</u> <u>saccharina</u> is associated with the beginning of active assimilation since its appearance co-incides with the end of the polar night in very northerly latitudes.

In contrast Tikhovskaya (1940) has found that the new lamina in <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> may be produced actually during the polar night when no active assimilation is taking place. Kylin (1916) has noted the early development of the new lamina in species of <u>Laminaria</u> on the coast of Sweden and has suggested that this is due to the laminarin stored in the old lamina. Kireeva and Schapova (1938) refute this by arguing that since there is no polar night in this region weak assimilation might still occur. Kain (1963) has presented much evidence to suggest that its development does not take place at the expense of material softred in the stipe but is instead dependent on assimilation. It does seem likely that at certain

times of the year translocation of photosynthate and other materials must occur, especially from the lamina to the stipe and hapteron, since it seems improbable that an often heavily encrusted stipe and hapteron could undergo any effective assimilation.

The importance of temperature and light on the quotient of respiration/assimilation and hence on the seasonal cycle of growth in Laminarian species has been emphasised by a number of workers. Sundene (1962, 1964) has suggested that the decrease in the growth rate of Laminaria digitata towards Autumn is related to the progressive increase in temperature. High summer water temperature has also been found to bring about the cessation of growth in Laminaria japonica Aresch, (Tseng et al, 1957) and Laminaria angustata Kjellm, (Hasegawa, 1962). Tseng et al have found that the effect of high summer water temperature may be partly offset by fertilizing the sea with nutrients. Kniep (1915-1916) and later Ehrke (1931) have found that many species of marine algae are capable of assimilation at low temperatures and light intensities and that with a small rise in temperature the rate of respiration increases much faster than the rate of photosynthesis. Therefore the quotient of assimilation/respiration is high at low temperatures. These findings have been further substantiated by the measurements of photosynthesis under field conditions by Tikhovskaya (1940). Therefore the rapid rate of growth observed during the early part of the year is probably related to the slow increase in water temperature and rapid one in light intensity. Tikhovskaya has

found that the quotient of assimilation/respiration in <u>Laminaria</u> <u>saccharina</u> was at its maximum from February to May. The eventual increase in water temperature leads to the gradual lowering of the quotient of assimilation/respiration until a zero value is reached from July to September depending both on the species and the local conditions. The rate of loss is now greater than growth increment and so there is a gradual decrease in the net production of the lamina.

It would seem therefore that on consideration of the seasonal cycle of growth of the main photosynthetic organ that the most important factors controlling individual performance are incident light energy and water temperature. It is also evident that all the species studied respond in much the same way and therefore as a first approximation the general conclusions of the work apply to all the species studied.

B. Variations in individual performance with depth.

The most obvious ecosystem variable in a sublittoral depth transect is a decrease in the intensity and spectral quality of the light incident on the benthos. This is complicated by an overall decrease in the annual water temperature and its fluctuation and a decrease in the effect of water movement with increasing depth. Table 68 gives comparative data for individal performance along 8 depth transects within the Laminarietum hyperboreae and indicates that light is the over-riding factor. Theseonclusion is substantiated

Table 68

A number of depth transects

Locality	Depth $(m_{\bullet}-C_{\bullet}D_{\bullet})$					
	0-3.1	3.2-6.1	6.2-9.1	9.2-13.1	13.2-20.1	20.2-26.1
St. Abb's Head (2P)	1.54	-	125	49	8	-
Beadnell (在)	131		127	-	-	.
" (4E)	64	-	48	-	_	-
Marsen (5M)	169	61	-	-	-	-
Redcar (6R)	167	102	_	-	_	-
Island of Soa (9)	_	94	-	-	-	27
Eilean Iomallach (11)	-	36	-	. –	-	15
Sennen Cove (23S)	98	_	-	-	64	-
		т	0 D			

I.S.P.

68a

by all the transplant experiments. A similar trend is also shown in the Desmarestrietosum subassociation on the South West peninsula.

The low individual performance of two species in a sheltered tide pool at Beadnell (Tables 34 and 42) could be due to high temperatures during the periods of low water or due to any or all of the other multitude of factors at work on the littoral.

Ecosystem performance

This study indicates that individual and ecosystem performance show similar trends, there being a general decrease in plot performance with depth. However there is no direct relationship between the two, the decrease in ecosystem performance is not simply due to the production of smaller plants, it is also due to a reduction in density of the canopy. The simplest explanation of this decrease is simply competition for light between the canopy and the gametophyte, sporeling and/or developing sporophytes.

The removal of individuals by increased frequency and intensity of grazing must be bourne in mind but without long term detailed study of a series of ecosystems it is just speculation.

Thus again it would appear that light is the most important factor controlling ecosystem performance measured as net annual production.

Ecosystem potential

Ecosystem potential measured as strip production may be

considered to be dependent mainly on the bathymetric range of each of the species at each site. The main factors controlling this would be the availability of suitable substrate for the species under consideration. However in a number of the areas studied suitable substrates were found at depths in excess of the deepest occurrence of kelp forests. Even in the situations where the water clarity was good the <u>Laminarietum hyperboreae</u> subassociation <u>Typicum</u> extended only from 1.5-15.2 m. below Chart Datum, whereas in the subassociation <u>Desmarestrictosum</u> it was common to a depth of 2.0-40.0 m. This regional difference can be explained by the differences in solar altitude, incidence angle and hence reflection and absorption (Holmes, 1957). However the phytosociological differences, such as the lower limit of typically littoral species in the subassociation <u>Desmarestrictosum</u>, may indicate an effect of high temperature allowing these species to compete in the sublittoral.

The anthropogenic variant from the North East of England throws some light on the problems of the controlling factors. In all cases where the sea water is charged with particulate material, whether due to pollution (Bellamy et al, 1967a) or natural allochthonous material or both, the ecosystem potential is drastically reduced due to a major reduction in the depth range of the ecosystem. The details for a series of depth transects along the coast of North East England are summarised below and the actual gradient of pollution

and natural allochthonous material along the coast is shown in Figure 18.

Locality	Pollution	Natural allochthonous material	Turbidity (m.)	Depth range of kelp forest (m.)
St. Abb's Head	+ 36	+	2	1.5-15.2
Beadnell	++	+++	1	10.7
Marsden	++++	+++	0	1.6-6.0
Redcar	+++	++++	0	1.6-7.2
Staithes	++	+++	0	1.6-7.0

All indications point to an attenuation of light as being the effective factor bringing about a marked fall-off in individual and ecosystem performance over a short bathymetric range.

There is a dramatic decrease in individual performance and in the weight per unit length of stipe with only a small increase in depth in the most grossly polluted areas.

Tseng et al (1957) have noted that high nutrient levels can allow <u>Laminaria japonica</u> to be grown well outside its natural temperature range. It is suggested that the high levels of nutrients, especially phosphate and nitrate, found in the polluted areas may be the only factor allowing growth at depth in these very turbid waters.

The pollution gradient

(Bellamy, 1968; and unpublished data)

Key

- S. Suspended material (Grams per litre)
- B. Faecal bacteria (Mean probable number per 100 ml.)

P. Phosphate (Micrograms per litre)

N. Nitrate (Micrograms per litre)



Any particulate material in supension, be it natural or man made, must finally settle out and the sediment so formed can effect the ecosystem in a number of ways:

- Sediment settling on the surface of the photosynthetic organs will cause a reduction in the amount of light reaching the chloroplasts and hence reduce the rate of photosynthesis (Gislen, 1930) which will bring about a reduction in both, individual and and ecosystem performance and ecosystem potential.
- (2) The settlement and establishment of many algae are dependent on the availability of suitable substrate; deposition of sediment could have a profound effect on the type of substrate and therefore limit the extent of the ecosystem. Since the rate of sedimentation will be greatest at depth and in sheltered localities, it would appear that detailed study of shallow, sheltered and current surge sites could help to differentiate between the various effects.
- C. Effects of water movement, current surge and exposure to direct onshore wave action.

The individual performance figures obtained in this study show trends related to the type and degree of exposure to water movement, these trends do not necessarily mirror one another in the different regions. The individual performance of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> is usually greatest in moderately sheltered to moderately exposed ecosystems (exposure scale of Lewis, 1964) in relatively shallow
water, whilst there is a tendency for a fall-off in these values in those which are very exposed.

Individual performance is highest in <u>Laminaria digitata</u> from the moderately sheltered ecosystems on the coast of North East England and South East Scotland, whilst in South West England it is highest in those which are very exposed. This might be related to the higher water temperature on the South West coast and the fact that water movement would prevent stratification of the water. There is no significant difference in individual performance between the exposed and severely exposed ecosystems in the Inner Hebrides.

The highest individual performances of <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> are found in shallow water ecosystems which are sheltered from direct onshore wave action but are subjected to a certain amount of current surge. In general there is a trend towards a decrease in individual performance with increase in exposure.

The decrease in individual performance in moderately to very exposed ecosystems occurs in every age class and so suggest that this fall-off is not due to sellection against individual which are near their maximum age and size.

The lower levels of individual performance in moderately to very exposed ecosystems is either dependent on the rate of erosion of the lamina and/or could be due to an actual slowing in the growth rate. In certain circumstances current surge might accentuate the

effect of exposure to wave action by adding to the forces bringing about the erosion or tearing of tissues.

The low levels of individual performance of <u>Laminaria</u> <u>digitata</u> and <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> in very sheltered situations, especially where there is a high concentration of natural allochthonous material, is believed to be related to the physical effect of sediment deposition on the laminae.

The optimal conditions for sustaining a high level of individual performance in <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> are found in sheltered localities which are subjected to a certain amount of current surge. Similarly the highest values for plot performance in <u>Saccorhiza</u> polyschides occur in current surge sites.

A certain amount of water movement, whether it is wave action or current surge, may be advantageous for the following reasons:

- (1) Prevents temperature and salinity stratification.
- (2) Increases the supply of nutrient salts in a unit period of time (Odum and Hoskin, 1958).
- (3) Allows for a high rate of gaseous exchange between the water and the atmosphere and so prevents deoxygenation and large fluctuations in pH.
- (4) Leads to a steepening of the diffusion gradient and so brings about an increase in the rate of exchange of nutrient salts and gases.

(5) Prevents the fouling of surfaces and individuals by particulate matter coming out of suspension.

The beneficial effects of water movement will depend on its average strength, duration and maximum effective force.

The higher individual performance in current surge sites may be due to an actual increase in growth rate. A number of workers have found that oxygen consumed in the dark and the rate of photosynthesis of algae are increased in moving as compared to still water (Gessener, 1937; Steemen-Nielsen, 1947). Similarly a many fold increase in respiration has been observed in fresh-water algae under conditions of water movement (Whitford and Schumacher, 1961). Therefore water movement might directly influence performance by modifying the quotient of respiration/assimilation.

It is possible that the net annual plot production of <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> might be influenced by a higher density of individuals in the current surge sites since there is a greater likelihood that in such situations a larger number of viable spores will be brought into contact with a suitable surface in a unit period of time.

The low plot performance in sites exposed to severe waveaction can be explained by either the removal of mature individuals and/or the prevention of spore settlement and initial development.

<u>Laminaria</u> <u>digitata</u> presents a special problem since it is the only species which is more or less confined to the immediate

sublittoral in the British Isles. Its flexuous stipe is undoubtedly well adapted to harsh wave action giving it a competitive advantage in the immediate sublittoral. The question is: what is the factor controlling its downward limit? Experimental data obtained in this study has shown that the species can grow at a depth far in excess of its normal range and yet it is usually confined in nature to a very narrow belt. It is suggested that <u>Laminaria digitata</u> can grow in deeper water and could compete on a productive basis with <u>Laminaria</u> <u>hyperborea</u> however as its life cycle is completed in 5 years as compared with 8 for <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>; i.e. its turnover period is shorter, it will be at a competitive disadvantage in the more stable conditions of the deeper water.

Phytogeographical boundaries

The main phytogeographical boundary covered in this study is that between <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> and <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>. Whatever the actual environmental factor or factors limiting the northward extension of the range of <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> one of the most important must be competition with <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>, a species with a more northerly distribution. The comparable stipe production data for a "mixed" population at Roskilly (South West England) is shown in Figure 19. It appears that <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> out performs <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> throughout the life of the sporophyte thus indicating that it would have a distinct advantage in a mixed population. Nevertheless it would appear that <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> can

FIGURE 19

Mean individual biomass of stipe

Key

0. Laminaria ochroleuca

H. Laminaria hyperborea



"hold its own" in a mixed kelp forest and can under certain conditions form nearly pure stands on the English coast.

It is interesting to note that Laminaria ochroleuca is the only species which shows a marked difference in individual performance over the geographical range studied. The individuals from the Spanish populations have very large laminae and a very high weight per unit length of stipe when compared with their age counterparts on the English coast. It is interesting to speculate on the change in performance. The further South the population the better should be the conditions for photosynthesis. However it would seem that the balance between photosynthetic biomass and respiratory biomass would become more critical the higher the average water temperature. It would be expected that passing South into the optimum range of the species that the individuals would be both more productive and have a larger lamina/stipe biomass than in the cooler waters. This is bourne out by the data obtained (see Figure 20). It would be interesting to measure these parameters at the southern limit of the species. There is sometimes a change in the morphology of the stipe in Laminaria hyperborea and Laminaria digitata mach exposed to moderate to very exposed wave action and with also an increase in depth in Laminaria hyperborea.

The decrease in the thickness of the stipe is only partly explained by the level of production, it is possible that it might be related to a change in the ratio between photosynthetic (lamina) /nonphotosynthetic (stipe) biomass.

FIGURE 20

The biomass of stipe and lamina

Key

A. Population from the English Coast

B. Population from the Spanish Coast



There is occasionally very little relationship between the level of lamina production and stipe biomass. It is not possible to determine as to whether this difference is due to atypical growing conditions over a single season or to there in fact being little relationship between stipe and lamina production. In fact the magnitude of the seasonal changes in lamina production has been shown to undergo significant differences between consecutive years.

There are no overall trends in individual performance between nearly ecologically equivalent ecosystems in different geographical regions with the exception of <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>.

In the other <u>Laminaria</u> species the variations brought about by geographical differences are not great enough to be detected and measured using the methods described. The relatively crude study made by Bellamy and Whittick (1967) has nevertheless shown that with sufficient data from widely separated regions a meaningful picture of kelp forest production can be obtained.

The variability and sometimes small inconsistencies in the results are no doubt due to the genetical non-uniformity which would be expected in a natural out-breeding population. Nevertheless the techniques which have been described and developed produced consistent and reproducible results when measuring the net annual performance of both the kelp forest ecosystem and the individuals it is composed of.

The work indicates the following general and somewhat "basic" relationship that the shorter the life span of a species the

greater is its level of production; viz. the large size of individuals of the annual <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u>, and the large lamina production of <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> under optimal conditions, it is suggested that this is an important factor governing the success of these short lived species. It is suggested that this would be a fruitful field for further work and speculation.

This thesis lays down the base line for a number of more detailed studies on the interpretation of growth parameters and using these for illucidating local and regional environmental agencies in the sublittoral kelp forest.

Conclusions

- The methods of the Zurich-Montpellier system of phytosociology is with some minor modifications applicable to the description and ecological classification of kelp forest ecosystems.
- (2) The phytometer approach is applied to these systems and simple measurements of a complex of performance parameters can give an insight into the factors controlling sublittoral ecosystems both on a local and a regional scale.
- (3) Much more purely descriptive work is needed in the inshore marine environment before more detailed studies of this type.

Part VIII

APPENDICES

Appendix 1

PHYTOGEOGRAPHICAL DISTRIBUTIONS

Northern Forms

Laminaria hyperborea

This has a somewhat localised distribution on the coasts of France, Spain and Portugal, being at the southern edge of its range in Portugal (Hamel, 1931-1939; Miranda, 1934; Station Biologique de Roscoff, 1954; Ardré, 1957, 1961; Seoane-Camba, 1960, 1966; Dixon, 1961; Davy de Virville, 1963; et al). It is very common on all but the south eastern coast of the British Isles. It is rarely found on the coast of the Netherlands but is very common in Heligoland (Den Hartog, 1959). It occurs along the coast of western Norway and reaches as far as the U.S.S.R. border (Baardseth, pers. comm. to Kain, 1967). It is found in the Faeroe Islands and is common on all but the East coast of Iceland (Børgesen and Jonsson, 1905, Børgesen, 1905).

Laminaria digitata

This is a northern Temperate species which has its most southerly limit on the coast of North West Spain (Sauvageau, 1918; Fischer-Piette, 1956; Ardré et al, 1958). It is common along much of the Atlantic sea-board of Europe and is found as far west as the Barents sea coast of Novaya Zemlya being also abundant on the White Sea coast of the U.S.S.R. mainland (Zenkevitch, 1963). It has been recorded for the Faeroe Islands, Iceland and Greenland (Børgesen and Jonsson, 1905; Børgesen, 1905). Its distribution on the North American continent is summarised by Taylor (1957) as "Staten Island, Long Island, Connecticut to southern Massachusetts, at a few exposed stations becoming common north of Cape Cod to the lower St. Lawrence,

Hudson Bay and Ile Miquelon."

Laminaria saccharina

It is locally abundant on the Atlantic sea-board of Europe and has been found as far South as the coast of Portugal (Ardre, 1961). It occurs along the shores of the Barents and White Seas (Flerov and Karsakoff, 1932; Zenkevitch, 1963) and in deep water in the southern part of the Baltic (Lunde, 1947). Børgesen and Jonsson (1905) and Børgesen (1905) have recorded it for the Faeroe Islands, Greenland and Iceland. Taylor (1957) summarises its distribution for the North American Continent as "Northern Massachusetts to the lower St. Lawrence, Labrador, Newfoundland, Hudson Strait, Baffin Island and Cornwallis Island." On the North East Pacific coast it extends from Adak Island, Alaska to Coos Bay, Oregon (Druehl, 1968). Zenkevitch (1963) states that it is found in the sea of Japan. There exists the possibility that it is conspecific with Laminaria cordata Dawson (Druehl, 1968) and Laminaria agardhii Kjellman (Burrows, 1964a,b) and so its range may in fact be greater than that mentioned in this text.

Southern Forms

Laminaria ochroleuca

Mme. P. Gayral (1958) summarises the general phytogeographical distribution of this species as being "the Channel and South Atlantic, extending as far North as Brittany, being also found both on the Algerian and Moroccan coasts of the Mediterranean." On the French side of the Channel it has its eastern limit about Alderney and Barfleur being apparently absent from the Gulf of St. Malo and most of Contentin (Hamel, 1931-1939; Lami, 1943, 1954; Station Biologique de Roscoff, 1954; Crisp and Southward, 1958; Dixon, 1961; and Davy de Virville, 1963). The species has been recorded in three localities on the South West coast of Britain by Parke (1948¢) and. Spooner (1951). A number of new localities, mostly towards the tip of the Cornish peninsula, have been discovered recently (John, 1969). It has also now been recorded for the Scilly Islands (Norton, 1968). Saccorhiza polyschides

It is common in relatively exposed localities on the coasts of Spain, Portugal, France and the Channel Islands (Sauvageau, 1897; De Beauchamp, 1907; Hamel, 1928; Miranda, 1934; Fischer-Piette, 1958; Davy de Virville, 1963; et al), its eastern limit on the French side of the Channel is Barfleur (Hamel, 1931-1939). It has been recorded in the southern part of Marocco (Dangeard, 1949) and it is probable that it is found as far south at Mauritania (Sourie: in Fischer-Piette, 1955). Gayral (1958) records it as being present in the Straites of Gibralter and Feldmann (1934) and later Molinier and Picard (1953) have found it as far east in the Mediterranean as Messina on the coast of Scilly. It has been recorded at a number of other localities in the Mediterranean and these are summarised by Huvé (1958).

It is locally abundant on the North, South and West coasts of the British Isles, whilst there are only a few records for its occurrence on the eastern side of the British Isles (Batters, 1890; Jones, 1960). According to Harvey (1851) it is also found on the coast of Norway and the Faeroe Islands. Appendix 2

0

SITE DATA

Exposure

This was assessed in two ways. Firstly, a quantitative estimate of exposure to wave action was made using the method of Grenager and Baardseth (1966). A circle of a radius of 5 cms. and divided into 10° sections was used on a 1/250,000 map. A certain amount of caution is necessary when assessing the degree of exposure based on this quantitative scale since a number of factors, other than coastal configuration and shore topography, might influence it, viz. inclination of the shore, extent of the shore, the presence of platforms and ledges, the angle of the waves, the direction of the prevailing winds. A more reliable indication of the exposure of a locality was obtained by referring to certain "indicator" species. The difficulties entailed in comparing the exposure of ecosystems in widely separated regions was partly overcome by employing the broad exposure categories and the geographical "indicator" species of Lewis (1964). Lewis considers that his biological exposure scale is applicable to the whole of the British Isles.

Pollution and Natural Allochthonous Material

Pollution may be anything produced by the activity of man which is discharged or finds its way into the sea and includes: toxic material, nutrient substances and suspensoides. Natural allochthonous material is taken to mean matter in suspension produced by natural processes of erosion. It was necessary to consider the geography

and the geology of the region in which a site was studied <u>state</u> in order to determine the source and the nature of these factors, viz. stability and erodability of the substrate, the proximity of estuaries and deltas, the location of large urban connubation, presence of local sewage outfalls, coal washing plants, factories and so forth.

Turbidity

This is directly related to the type and amount of natural allochthonous material and pollution of the water.

Turbidity was assessed by the distance a diver could see an object along a horizontal plane underwater, this may be referred to as "underwater visibility". Turbidity may undergo considerable fluctuations both in time and space, being dependent on a number of factors, viz. the state of the tide, the ambient sea conditions, the intensity of the incident illumination and the season of the year. The categories of turbidity based on underwater visibility were made as broad as possible so as to illiminate as far as possible very local differences prevailing at the time of making the assessment.

Appendix 3

THE ZURICH-MONTPELLIER SCHOOL OF

Introduction

The description and the classification of marine vegetation has in the past been based on geographical, physiognomic, ecological, successional or floristic characteristics.

In many of the early descriptions of such ecosystems much emphasis has been placed on them as physiognomic units with little importance being attached to their total floristic composition (Kjellman, 1878; Børgesen, 1905; Kylin, 1907; Jonsson, 1912 et al). A number of the early attempts at classification were based soley on the life form of the dominant (Oltmanns, 1922-23; Funk, 1927; Nienburg, 1930). A comprehensive review of much of the early work has been published by Gislen (1930). The study of Gislen itself represents one of the first attempts to define marine ecosystems both on a qualitative and quantitative basis.

Starting with the pioneer work of Berner (1931) and Feldmann (1938) a number of attempts have been made to apply the survey methods and taxonomic techniques of the Zurich-Montpellier and Uppsala schools of Phytosociology to marine ecosystems. Detailed appraisal of these two schools of phytosociology are given by Westhoff (1951), Becking (1957) and Whittacker (1962).

The chief workers responsible for adapting these systems to the study of marine environment have been Kornas and Medwecka-Kornas (1948, 1949, 1950); Kornas et al (1960); Waern (1952); Molinier and Picard (1953); Sundene (1953); Den Hartog (1955, 1959) and Taniguti (1962). A number of these workers have studied the sublittoral ecosystems using diving techniques and have stressed the importance of describing them in situ (Gislen, Waern, Kornas and Medwecka-Kornas, Molinier and Picard).

The Basic Concepts

The four synthetic characters of vegetation; fidelity, presence, constancy and dominance, can be used to varying degrees for the attainment of a workable classification of marine or terrestrial communities.

The fidelity of a species is a reflection of its preference for a specific vegetational unit. When considering the concept of fidelity other properties are often taken into consideration such as presence, cover-abundance, dominance, sociability and vitality. Five classes or degrees of fidelity and three categories of diagnostic species can be recognised and their relationship to one another is shown in Table 69.

The kelp forest ecosystems were studied from a number of widely separated phytogeographical regions since the diagnostic value of a character species for single associations and even alliances is dependent on the total range of the species as well as that of the vegetation unit.

A number of companion species of fidelity class II, especially the constant companions, may have diagnostic value for the distinction of vegetation units and these are known as differentials. These differential species are generally used for distinguishing subassociations

Table 69

Qualitative fidelity classes or degrees

(after Becking, 1957)

- (a) Character species (Charakterarten, Kennarten)Fidelity class
 - V Plant species exclusively or almost exclusively restricted to certain vegetation units.
 - IV Plant species with strong preference for a specific vegetation unit but also occurring in other vegetztion units; however then it occurs sparingly, infrequent or rarely.
 - III Plant species often occurring in other vegetation units but with their optimum in one vegetation unit.
- (b) Companions (Begleiter)
 - II Plant species without any definite preference for certain vegetation units.
- (c) Strangers
 - I Plant species rare or accidental in the studied vegetation unit, an invading or relict species from other successional plant communities. These species usually have their definite optimum outside the considered vegetation unit.

and variants of the association. An assessment may be made of the position of a community along a particular environmental gradient; viz. exposure, depth, pollution, by referring to one or a combination of species which may delimit a variant of an association or a subassociation.

One of the criteria used in this study was presence. Presence is usually defined as the occurrence of a species in any stand of an association provided its size is greater than the minimal area and contains the characteristic combination of species. It differs from the concept of constancy in that determination is not made within plots of sharply delimited area.

ļļ

Percentage classes for presence or constancy are given in the following table.

Percentage classes for presence or constancy (after Becking, 1957)

I - present in less than 20% of the compared plots
II - present in 20 to 40% of the compared plots
III - present in 40 to 60% of the compared plots
IV - present in 60 to 80% of the compared plots
V - present in 80 to 100% of the compared plots

The species of presence V are known as the 'constants' of the association.

Dominance is used by the Zurich-Montpellier school to refer to the species within the community which show the greatest cover. In this study it was found that the dominant species was usually the one which gave the ecosystem its characteristic physiognomy and so in the following discussion dominancy refers to both cover-abundance and life form. The most readily delimited vegetation units are those in which the dominant is also the faithful species of the ecosystem. In fact, this was often found to be the case in the sublittoral ecosystems studied.

The System of Classification

It is usually possible to delimit the vegetation units for study by the dominant and the sharp boundaries between them. They may be considered to be associations in the sense of the Zurich-Montpellier school since they have character or combinations of character species. Such an association may be defined as a "plant community (abstract) identified by its characteristic species composition (or assemblage), including one or more (local) character or differentiating species". (Meijer Drees, 1951).

Den Hartog (1959), after studying marine communities in the Netherlands, believed that the sociation of the Upsalla school of phytosociology, i.e. "communities characterised by the presence of at least one dominant species" (Du Rietz, 1930; Westhoff, 1951), and the association are units of similar status. A similar stand-

point was taken in this present study with as much emphasis being placed on the presence, dominance and structure of the marine ecosystems, as on the presence of character species.

The association can be united into groups of higher rank using the following prefixes to indicate their synsystematic rank:

> Subassociation - etosum Association - etum Alliance - ion Order - etalia Class - etea

The higher units (Alliance, Order, Class) are characterised by the fidelity of the groups of constant species. The highest units are initially chosen on the grounds of ecology and life form.

In each of the geographical regions a number of unit descriptions were also made of the littoral as well as the sublittoral ecosystems in order to ascertain the degree or class of fidelity of a species to a particular association.

The Methods of Survey

In this school of phytosociology more attention is focused on the floristic uniformity of the vegetation than on the concept of homogeneity*. Therefore the selection of each study unit or aufnahme

^{*}A plant species is said to be homogeneously distributed within a certain area if the probability to catch a plant species within a test area of a given size is the same in all parts of the area. A plant community is said to be homogeneous if the individuals of the plant species which were used for the characterisation of the community of homogeneously distributed." Dahl and Hadac (1949).

was dependent on the uniform distribution of the dominant, the structure of the canopy and the habitat, as far as assessment was possible. This method of assessing homogeneity by eye is called "die pflanzensoziologische Blick".

The initial selection of a suitable survey plot was performed relatively quickly since swimming above the vegetation is akin to close range "aerial" survey.

In some instances it was possible to describe the whole stand of vegetation (the total area of vegetation in the field which has been discerned). When the stand was very large this proved to be impracticable and small sample plots were taken instead. The sample plots were selected near the middle of the stand of vegetation and the shape and size of these were so arranged as to permit the inclusion of the most "homogeneous" vegetation and to exceed its minimal area. The concept of the minimal area is based on the asynoptic curve constructed when the ratio of the number of species to the size of the analysed area are plotted together, it is reached when the curve flattens off with no further species being added.

The size of the minimal area has been found to be 1 square metre in the marine communities studied by Molinier and Picard (1952), Den Hartog (1959) and Kornas et al, (1960). This was similarly found to be the case in the majority of the kelp forests studied except in species poor communities where it was as small as $\frac{1}{2}$ metre square.

The completion of an aufnahme, depending on the density and diversity of the ground and epiphyte flora, the depth, clarity,

temperature and turbulence of the water, took form between 10 to 25 minutes of diving time. Survey plots were described at various levels over the entire depth range of the vegetational unit in situ, occasionally a line transect was laid over a number of depth levels in an attempt to gain a clearer insight into the structure of the communities. The size of the survey plot was usually from 3-10 metres in extent. The aufnahmen were written on pads of roughened perspex using a wax crayon.

An aufnahme consisted of:

- (a) A full list of all the species in the survey plot, all those which could not be identified in situ were numbered, bagged and labelled for subsequent laboratory determination.
- (b) Indices of cover abundance and sociability were estimated for each species using the scales proposed by Szafer and Pawlowski (1927) and Braun-Blanquet (1928, 1951). These two scales are given in Table 70.
- (c) The following ecological data were also added; the depth, the degree of exposure, the type, nature and stability of the sub-strate.

In each survey plot a number of individuals were collected and brought back to the laboratory where smaller algae, which might have escaped detection in the field, could be discovered and identified.

It was not possible to re-survey many of the communities and as a result some emphemeral or pseudo-perennial species might have been missed and hence were not included in the field lists at the time of survey.

Table 70

The scales of cover-abundance and sociability

Cover abundance

+	-	occasional and less than 5% cover of total plot area.							
1	-	abundant or common but insignificant in cover, less than 5%							
		cover of total plot area.							
2	-	very abundant or common but low in cover, 5-25% cover of total							
		plot area.							
3	-	25-50% cover of total plot area irrespective of number of specimens.							
4	-	50-75% cover of total plot area irrespective of number of specimens.							
5	-	75-100% cover of total plot area irrespective of number of							
		specimens.							
		Sociability							
1	-	growing solitarily, singly.							
2	-	growing in small groups of a few individuals.							
3	-	large groups of many individuals, small scattered patches.							
4	-	patches or a broken mat.							
5	-	extensive mat almost completely covering the whole plot area.							
So	cia	bility according to Pfeiffer (1962) "gives a more complete							

picture of the community structure and the communal organisation of

the vegetation".

.

The information for each aufnahme was transferred from the writing pads onto 8×6 ins.file cards. On the top of each card was added the code number of the aufnahme, the data, locality, the actual depth (see page 28), as well as the ecological and floristic data.

Synthesis of Field Data

In the initial survey, when sufficient data had been amassed, they were summarised in the form of a composite table.

Such a table was arranged with all the species being listed along the left hand side and the plots listed horizontally along the top. The cover abundance and sociability figures of each species were recorded. The aufnahme number and the total number of species per aufnahme were also noted.

The 'raw' table laid out in this manner permitted the easy checking of species for their presence or absence in all of the aufnahmen simultaneously and to select those which appeared to be characteristic of the various ecosystems. The table was edited many times with the grouping of vegetation plots into one synthetic table by vertical rearrangement. It was also rearranged horizontally into new diagnostic groups until all the lists for homogeneous associations were together. On arriving at the final table, other properties of the vegetation were considered, especially presence, cover-abundance and dominance. These proved to be important in defining groupings lower than the association. The 'blocks' of mutually exclusive species were termed 'presumed' character and differential species. It was often found that many 'presumed' character species had to be demoted to differential or companions as more information was gathered.

In the final table each species was given its proper sociological rank. Ecological data were then included at the top of the table at this final stage. Once such a tentative classification had been determined for regional use further selection of stands for study was made rapidly. Appendix 4

PHYTOSOCIOLOGICAL TABLES

(Tables 5-9)

ı

TABLE 5

Laminarietum hyperboreae (Ass. Prov.)

Provi si cna l d	Alliance Association Subassociation . Variant - Deep Water)					ty	picum			Ту _ї Бр	oi e un		D	
Aufnahme Nu	mber		2P1	2 P 2	4BL1	4.BI-2	4.BI.4	4BL5	4.BL6	4BL7	5 M L	5112	5	
Depth (mC Exposure Substrate Total cover	.D.)		3.6 D IV 80	6.1 D XV 90	6.1 B X 70	5.2 B X 90	.9 B X 90	10.0 B X 90	8.4 B X 60	8.4 B X 40	2.4 D XV 75	4.8 D XV 70	4 D X 6	
Character s	pecies of associ	ation	20	18	14	18	16	14	21	13	13	11		
*Differenti: Typicum	hyperborea als of regional	suba s so	45 <u>ciat</u>	44 <u>10n</u>	44	55	35	33	23	+1	35	23	1 -	
Variant typ	icum		_			_			•			_		
Polysipho Anthropogen	nia brodiaci <u>ic variant</u>		+1			+1			13•	12	12	+3	1	
Ptilota p	lumosa ials of regional	subass	• ocia	• tion	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	•	
Desmarestri Unstable va A Polyneuru A Cladostepi	etosum ligulatae riant hilliae nus verticillatu	8			۰,									
Variant typ: A Asparagop; C Pucus ser: C Plucus ser: C Hitophyll A Asparagop; C Hitophyll A Asparagop; C Hitmanthal C Halopteri: C Callitham A Mesophyll A Jania rub; C Rhodochorf A Schizyeadi A Rhadicilli	Leum sis armata (tetr ratus plegans puisetfolius is armata (dipl ta clongata : filicina in ngranulatum mi lichenoides ns a flosculosa :on purpureum ia clubyi sgua thysanorhiz	a.) o.)						-						
Character sp Delesseris	sanguinea	<u>ce</u>	12	23	+1*	+2	+2	23	+2	+2	23	12•	1	
Phycodrys Dilsea car Callophyll	rubens mosa is laciniata		* +2 +1*	* +2 +3*	•	•	• +2	* +2 +3*	• +1 +3*	+2	+2	+2	1	
C**Saccorhiza C**Giffordia Dictyota d Laminaria Cryptopleu Ptilotham	polyschides hincksiae ichotoma saccharina ara ramosa don pluma		+1 13 +1*	+1	+1		.+1 .●							
C**Desmarestr C**Phyllophor Desmarestr	ia ligulata a brodiaci ia aculeata		+2	+2	+1	•			+1					
A**Sphondylot * Odonthalia	hannion multific a dentata	Յար	23	24		12	23	+1	+1	+1				
Laminaria A**Taonia ata Dictyopte: A**Laminaria C**Cystoseira A**Callocola:	digitata omaria ris membranacea ochroleuca a foeniculacea x neglectus			•	+1							+1		
Companions Lithotham	nion spp.		13	13 +2*	22 +2*	13	44 +3*	44	33 +1•	+3	23 +2*	44 +3 *	1	
Membranopi Chondrus (tera alata prispus		+1*	+2	+2* +2	+2* +2	+2*	+2*	+2* +2	+2	+2*	+2	+	
Plocamium Ceramium : Corallina	vulgare rubrum officinalis		+1.	+) +2 +3	+2 +3	+) +2 +3	+2 +2 +2	+2	+) +2 +2	+2 +2 +2	+2 +3		+	
Lithophyl: Phyllopho Heternain	lum pustulatum ra membranifolia uonia nlumosa		+2			• +2	•	13	23 +2	+3	• +3	+3	+	
Lomentaria Ulva lactu	articulata		+2* +1									12	+	
Hypogloss Ahnfeldia Halidrys : Furcellar Cladophora Polyides :	m woodwardii plicata siliquosa .a fastigiata . rupestris rotundus		+2	+2 +2 +1	+2	+1 +3 +2 +2	+2		23 +3					
<u>*Subassociat</u>	ion Typicum													
Variant typi Distribution	Aufnah te No.	Species	mit	;h 10	мгрг€									
C	4BL2	Rhodome	la o lin	onfe	ervoid	les		•						
Differential Variant typi	s of subassociation	tion			-						Unat	able		
A C	25R2 25R2	Cladoph Ectocar	pus	seri fasc	cea icula	tus		+2 •			Dist	ribu C	±1	
C A	phyliis divaricata +2 thamnion tetricum +2 nium strictum									c c				
▲ C	oclonium ovatum +1 yra umbilicalis •									A r	1			
Ă	rococcus coranopifolius +2 ium latifolium +2 sourn spp. +1 sloia vermiculata +1 hannion plumula								Comp	Anic	- - -			
A C C														
C	20P1 20P1	Bryopsi Gigarti	s hy na s	/pnoi	des ata			+2 +2						
c	20P1 20P1	Bonnema Spermot	ham	uiaa uion	sparg reper	01de: 15 19/10/10	5	+2 +2 +1						
C C	28P2 28P2 28P2	Sphacel Chords	aria fil	. 101 црег шо	inata	***		+2			Phyt	ogec	6	
A 29¥3 Bryth C 23S1 Halor			ythroglossum sandrianum alopteris scoparia +2								A Recoil B Recoil C Recoil		r r	
A C C	Dictyopteris membrunacea Ceramiun echionotum Halarachnion ligulatum						+2* +1			U	V9CC			

•

.

,

•

TABLE 6

Laminarietum digitatae (Ass. prov.)
Alian Associat	22									I	L Lan <u>t</u> nas	asina rietus	rion digitatae								
Pilmanori	ation						Typic									leparage	pzieto				
4 Terler	1													Sh.				R.p.	•		
Aufmahms Humber Depth (mC.D.) Exposure Substrate Total cover (S) Species Humber		2171 0 17 90 11	381. 0 0 1 0 1 0 1 0 1 0 1 0 1 0 1 0 1 0 1	982 0 0 1 100 21	4811 1,2 8 100 11	4,812 0 8 1 90 6	5401 •9 • 2 × 70 • 14	5112 •9 D X 95 10	582 •9 D X 90 7	5#2 .9 D I 90 6	761 .9 D I 80 13	752	287) •9 C 11 80 22	2592 0 C I 80 17	27121 0 C X 70 15	2683 .9 11 12 10 26	2411 •9 # 80 16	2381 1,5 1/D 1 80 28	2352 .9 7/0 1 80 56	2201 .9 IV 85 26	21A .9 1/B 1 28
Character species Aminaria digita	ef Association	33	23	23	33	12	33	33	23	23	53	13	23		23	21	13	11	23	21	14
<u>Pifferentials of r</u> association Aspara armitas (totra.)	rione) sub-								Ţ	-		~	-,	,,	-,	- ,	~	~	.,	~	ž
(Sh.) <u>Hoderntely shelter</u> B Asparagopais and C Eholoshorton pur B Mesophyllum lich C Halurus equiseti	<u>ed recient</u> ita (istre.) pursum motides folius												• • •2	• +2	+2	•	• •3	ь <i>њ</i>	• •1 •2	•	•
(Exp.) <u>Exposed variant</u> C Lithophyllus pus B Mifurcaria hifur C Plumria elagans C Gallithamion av	ulatun Mata															• •1	•	• 13	2 1 2	+24	- +20
Character species Lesimina hyperb C ⁴⁰ Deserventria lig (Exp.)C ⁴⁰ Becouting polys	r alliange 1798 Jata Midee				4							*1	+1	•1 •1	-	+2	•1		+1 +2	•1	+1 +2 -2
(Exp.)C ⁰⁰ Ciffordia hinksis (Exp.)C Delesseria sangu	lane.							•1	+2	IJ	+2					•	•	•		•	• •2
(Ero.)C ⁺⁺ Dilson onrose	in in	+1					+1						•	+1	+2			+2		+1	
C ⁰⁰ Distyota dishoton (Exp.)C Oystossina fosmic (Exp.)C ⁰⁰ Callophyllis lag	n Rilacea Inista						*1						+2	+2					+1		
Connentions Mithothamion sp Coralline offici Rhodymenia palast Gigartine stalls Corasius rubrus Rimanthalia elong	nis 2 2 2 pta	2472	33 +3 12	2342227	54 a 2 1)	55 +2* 12	2] 42 42 42	زز ۲۳ ۱۰	55 13*	90 13° *2	たたらたい	13 +3 +3	53 40 +1* +2 24	23 44 +2 12	23 . 44 23 23 23	2444742	23 14 23 12 12	44 15 +1* 15 15 15	427112423	34 13* 13	****
Alaria esculenta Puous serratus		•1	25	**	***	+2	23	+2	+2		35			+1	* *	+1 +2	+1	+2	+2	+3	* *
Classophore rupes Ulva lactum Chondrus orignus	1718	+1	*2	+2	*2	*2	*2 +1	+2	+2		+1	*2 +1	+2	+~ +2	+3	+2	+1 23	+1* +2	+2 +1 13	+2 +1 +2	+2
Laurencia pinnst: Porphyra umbilio	.ri@s	*2			•1						+1		+3	+2	+2 +1	+2	•	+2 +1	-3 +1	+2 ⁰	+2 +3
Setoerpus fasci Folysiphonis ure	nlatus olata		+2				+3				+2		•					.10	+2		+2
Entermorphs com	ireses la		÷1	•		•	•2	2	•				÷3*			+2		-	IJ		
Hypoglossum wooth Spongeness tomen	ardali Geoides		•	•			•			+2				+2		•			12	+2	+2
Lomentaria artico Enteromorpha inte	data stimulia		+2	•						4 1		+1			+2	•		*2 +1	ñ		
Subasportation Typi	6.28							-Outra	saocia	tion A		opalet									
Distribution Aufr	ahme No. Specie	a of L	os pre				1	Affer	ential	e of a	uba 880	ciatio	9				•				
C 342 C 342	Pilaye	lle li Tous e	ttoral retus	1.		((1hap.)]	NDO BO	l write	unt.											
C 342 C 342	Urospo	ra pen rpus o	onferv	formis cides	*3		1	istri) B	bution	Auf1 268	nahasi 1	No.	Species i Acrosoriu	n low p n uncli	resence	•					
C 942 C 942	Byriot Polysi Aoroch	phonia setius	brodi deves	eformi aci ii	-2			C C C		268 268 268	1		Polysipho Rhodochor Cystoclor	ton fla ton fla	rescens ridulum	*	2				
c 751 c 752	Chords Halidr	ria fla ys sil:	agelli iquosa	formis	+1 +2			Ċ		233 238	126H1 17		Cladostep Codium to	bus spe entose	ngiosus	*	2				
								C C		235	1 1		Polyneura Furcellar Abufaltia	hillis la fast plicat	ie Igiata		1				
								č		235	i		Gelidium Gallitham	pulchel mion te	lun tragonun		2				
						1		8 C		233	2		Acrosipho Polyides	nia arc rotunda	ita La La la	***	2				
								ċ		23S 21H	2		Chaetonor Cerandum	pha mel strictu	agonius B	+ + +	2				
								C C		21P 21P	Ļ		Riisoclon Polysipho	ium ing nia der	lonna udata	•	2				
								B		220	i.		Ulva rigi Subordyll	honia p da hthered			2				
-							(mt.)	B C Shelte	ired ya	220 255 riant	1 2201		Cladostep Pterosiph	nus ver onia pr	ticillat resition	us +:	2				
								C B B		2619 2617 2719	1 · 1 1		Giffordia Radicilia Sphacelar	secund gua thy la sout	a manorhis ellatum	4. Ans +: •	2				
Phytogeographical d	stribution:-							C C	<u>Rent</u>	28P.	1 2680		Scytosiph Call++	n lone	starlus	•	2				•
A Becorded for the	Bast coast of B	ritain asula f	f Bri	ain				C C		282	1 2352		Hitophyll Plocani -	non oc m puno valer	tatun V	•	J *				
C Recorded for bo	h regions							Č		28P	2 2201		Cerezius	chi on	tun	+	2*				

.

.

96

TABLE 7

Laminarietum saccharinae (Ass. prov.)

1

Alliance

Laminarion

13 T	Association	Laminarietum saccharinae								
Prov	Variant	D	¢∙		Tp.					
	Aufnahme Number Depth (mC.D.)	368 3 10 . 1	36B2 3.0	28P6	25R5	35 81				
	Exposure	В	В	ċ	c					
	Substrate	XV	XV	XVW	XVW	ŶV				
	Total cover (%)	10	40	60	60	15				
	Species Number	16	22	33	16	9				
	Character apecies of association									
	Laminaria saccharina	13	13	13	34	34				
	Variant typicum									
	officescephus verticillatus			+2	+2	+2				
	Character species of alliance									
	Dictyota dichotoma	23 -		+2	13	+2*				
	Saccorhiza polyschides		+1	+1	+2	•				
	Giffordia hinksiae		*	*	•					
	Cryptopleura ramosa	+3	13	+3*						
Dp.	Laminaria hyperborea		+1							
Tp.) Dilsea carnosa			+2						
Dp.) Callophyllis laciniata		+1*							
Dp.	Delesseria sanguinea		+2							
Tp.	Laminaria digitata				+1					
Tp.)) Cystoseira foeniculacea			+3						
Tp.)	Desmarestria aculeata				+3					
Dp.)	Dictyopteris membranacea	+2								
	Companions									
	Ceramium rubrum	+2*	+2*	+1*	+3	+2*				
	Plocamium vulgare	+1	+1*	+1	+2	+3				
	Rhodymenia palmata	+3*	+3*		+3	+3*				
	Ulva lactuca		+1	+1	13	+1				
	Enteromorpha compressa	+1	+1*	+1	+2					
	Lithophyllum pustulatum	٠	•	•						
	Lithothamnion spp.	+2	13			+2				
	Chondrus crispus		+2	+2	+2					
	Chorda filum		+2	+3	+2					
	Gracilaria verrucea		+2	+2		13				
	Furcellaria fastigiata		+2	+2	+2	~				

(Tp.) <u>Variant</u> typicum

٦
÷
1
1
1
2
2
3
-
ı
-
•
Ť.
~
T.
T
2
-

TABLE 8

Laminarietum ochroleucae (Ass. prov.)

	Alliance	Laminarion .												
[eu	Association	Laminarietum ochroleucae												
1510	Subassociation		Ty	rpicum					Cyst	oseiret	05120			
Prov	Variant	D	°₽•		Тр.			F	br.			Sh.	•	
					-									
	Aufnahme Number	4016	4017	3914	4014	40T5	40T1	4246	4145	41 4 1	4 18 5	43A3	44 L 1	
	Depth (mC.D.)	22.8	18.2	11.5	11.0	13.0	7.0	6.7	3.6	4.5	9.1	6.1	2.4	
	Broo sure	C	D	В	D	D	D	C	С	С	C	С.		
	Substrate	XV	XV	XV	IV	XV	XV	XV	IV	XV.	IV	IV	XV	
	Total cover (%)	50	60	65	65	60	45	90	80	70	70	70	90	
	Species Number	6	18	11	7	12	22	Ц.	14	ш	13	12	23	
	Character species of association											_		
	Laminaria ochroleuca	+1	+1	23	34	34	33	44	23	33	+1	+1	+1	
	Character species of alliance		~*	•			••							
	Callophyllis laciniata		+2	+2	+2	12	LD	+1	+1	+7	+1		+6	
	Cystoseira foeniculacea			. 78		. 0	. 18		. 1				12	
	Cryptopleura ramosa	-	+1-	+3*	· ·	+2	+1	+1.	1				46	
	Dictyopteris membranacea	+2	+2		+2	+2	+2		1.00				.1	
	Dictyota dichotoma	13	+1			+1	+2		+2-				+1	
	Desmarestria aculeata		+1		+1	+1	+2							
	••Dilsea carnosa						+2	+2					.1	
	••Cystoseira tamariscifolia							+1		+1			4 T	
(Sh.)	**Laminaria saccharina								-		+1	+1		
(Ex.)	Desmarestria ligulata				+1				+1					
(Dp.)	Ptilothamnion pluma													
	Companions									32			13	
	Lithothammion spp.	13	35	L, L	>>	12	22	10	. 9	1)	.2	3	2	
	Chondrus crispus			+2	+2	+2	+2		+2	21	+2	12	18	
	Corallina officinalia		+1	+2			+2	22		4)	.1		2	
	Heterosiphonia plumosa			+2			+2	υ,	+1		+1		1	
	Polyneura hilliae		+1	+1		+1		+1	+1			+1	12	
	Pterosiphonia complanata		+1	-			+4	+2	·	+2	+2	.2	+4	
	Plocamium vulgare	+1		+2		+1*	+1		+2			+4		
	Stenogramme interruptum	13		+2		+1-	+1					±30	+3°	
	Enteromorpha ramulosa		+1	. 0			+1		.2			+2		
	Gracilaria foliifera			+2		. 2	+6		76	.1			+1	
	Gelidium sesquipedale		+2		•	+ 4		+2°	+2*	**	+2*			
	Asparagopsis armata (diplo.)		+21					+2*	+2*		+2*			
	Asparagopsis armata (tetra.)		+2'					•••		+2*	+2*			
	Phyllophora brodiaci		*1							+2*	. –		+2*	
	Ceramium rubrum		41											

* Subassociation Typicum

Differentials of subassociation and variants

(Dp.) Deep water variant

Aufnahme No. 4077 4077	Species of low presence Bonnemaisonia asparagoides Polysiphonia nigrescens	+1 +1
Companions 4071 4144 4071 4411	Chondria coerulescens Ahnfeldia plicata	+2 +2

**Subassociation Cystossiretosum foeniculaceae

Differentials of subassociation and variants

(Ex.) Exposed variant

Aufmahme No.	Species of low presence	
41 4 6	Gigartina teedii	+2
4071	Scinaia turgida	+1
4071 41A1	Codium tomentosum	+2
4071 41A1	Ulva lactuca	· +1
40T1 41A1	Liagora viscida	+2
41A1	Calliblepharis ciliata	+2
41A1	Griffithaia flosculosa	+2
4146	Brythroglossum sandriamum	+1
(Sh.) Shelter	ed variant	
LALI 1621	Himanthalia elongata	+1
44L1 1621	Chondria dasyphylls	+2
44L1 1621	Jania rubens	+2
ЦЦІ 1621	Leathesia difformia	٠
LL1 1621	Bifurcaria bifurcata	+2
JULI 1621	Mesonhyllum lichenoides	+2
LL1 L621	Ceramium shuttleworthiamum	+2
LL1 L621	Gastroclonium ovatum	+1
4143 LA3	Halopteris scoparia	+2
A146 A143	Champia na mula	
L.1.4.L	Bryonsis hypnoides	±19
4141	Halidrys siliquosa	+2
Companions		
LIAS LIAS	Plocamium vulgare	+2

TABLE 9

Saccorhizetum polyschides (Ass. prov.)

Alliance										•					
Association							Sacoo	rhiset	um polysa	hides					
E Subassociation				A 1	arietos	512			• •			Typic	un		
E Variant										Br.			Typicus		
Aufmahne Number Depth (aC.D.) Exposure Subgtrate Total cover (%) Species Number	21P2 3.6 1/B XVV 80 34	28P4 3.6 C XVW 90 25	2203, 0 B XVW 40 24	2584 2.7 C XVW 70 26	2414 4.2 B IVW 70 14	2415 4.2 8 IVW 65 27	2411 3.6 B IVW 60 25	22C2 7.0 E XVV 30 23	2382 7.0 P/D IVW 80 19	39L1 2.1 8 X 65 7	4340 1.2 1/B T 80 17	41A9 2.1 C IV 60	391-2 7.0 E I 60	4071 6.0 D XV 65 18	4.5 D IV 90
Character species of association Saccordias polyschides	34	44	23	34	33	33	23	12	21	23		-,		28	28
Differentials of regional sub- association Typicum typical variant C. Pterodiphomia complanata C Gelidium esquipadale C Golidium tomentosum			-				.,	ŗ	4	+2 +1	+2 +2 +1	+2 +2 +1	JJ +1 +2	+2 +1	+1 +1
Differentials of regional sub- association Alaristosum C Membranopters alats C Polysiphonis soulsats C Lithophyllum pustulatum C Rypeplessum woodrandii A Alaris esculents C Himanthalis elongats C Cadostephus verticillatus C Lossnitaria articulata C Mitophylum punciatum	+2* * +2 +1 +2	* +1 13 +2	+1* • +2 13 +2 +1	+2* +1* +1* +2 +1*	+3*	+1 •	• +2 +3 •	+1* • +1	13• • +1• +1 +1						
Character species of alliance Dilasa carnosa "Callophyllis lacintata "Callophyllis lacintata "Callophyllis lacintata Laninaria hyperborea "Phycodrys rubens Lacinaria cochrolauca "Bessmerestria aculesta Dictyota dichotoma "Lacinaria sanguines "Palesaria sanguines "Lacinaria sanguines "Lacinaria sanguines "Lacinaria sanguines "Lacinaria sanguines "Lacinaria focniculaces "Lothanaria focniculaces "Petilothannion pluma	+2 +1* +2 13 * +2 +2 +2 +1 +2 +1 +2 +1 +1	+2 +1* +2 +1 +1 +1 +1 +1 +1	+2 +1* +1 +1	+1 +1* 13 +1 +1	+1 +1*	+2 +1* +3* +2 23 +3* +3 +2 +2 +2	+2 +1* +2* 23	+2 +2* 23 +1 +1	24 +1*	+2		+1 +1	+1 +1	+ 1 +1 +2	33 +1*
Companions 61ffordis hinksise 11thothamion spp. Corellina officinalis Chondrus orfspus Corasius rubrum Asparagopais armata (tetra.) Cladophora rupestris Hetorosthonia plumoda Ploymeurs Hetorosthonia plumoda Ploymeurs Hetorosthonia plumoda UNV Inctuon Asparagopais armata (diplo.) Gestroclonium ovatum Rotocarpus fasiloulatus Helurus equisotifollus Laurencia plumatifida Griffithais flosulosa	• 44 23 +2 +2 +2 +1 +2 +3 +2 +2 +2 +2 +3 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2	• 23 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +1 +1 +2	• 44. 33 +2• +2 23 +1 +2* +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2	• +j +2 +2* +1* +1 +1	• +3 +2 13* +3* 23* +2* +1	• 13 +2 13• +2• 13 +2• +1	• 13 44 +2 13 +2 +3 +1 13 +2 • +2 • +3 +1 13 +2 •	• 34 +3 +1* +2* 23 +1 +2 +1 +2*	• 33 +2 +2 +2 23 +1 +1 +1	• 13 +2	• 23 23 +2 +1• +2• +2 +1 +1 +2 +2 +2	• 44 33 13 +1 +1 +2 • +1	• 33 +3 +1• +1• +1	• 13 33 +2 +2 +2 +2 +2 +1 +1 +1 • +2	• 13 23 +2 +1 33 +1 +1 +2 • +1 +1

Phytogeographical distribution:-A Recorded for the South West peninsula of Britain B Recorded for the coast of North West Spain C Recorded in both regions

Differential species of sub-association Typicum

(Exp.)Exposed variant

	_		
Variant typic	11 -		
Distribution	Aufnahme No.	Species of low presence	
C	4300	Stenogramme interruptum	+2
c	4311	Chondria coerulescens	+1
C	40T1	Mesophyllum lichenoides	+2
C	4072	Cystoseira tamariscifolia	+2
с	4149	Litosiphon laminariae	•
** Differential	species of su	bassociation Alarietosum	
C	2382	Sphaerococcus coromopifolius	+2*
▲	21P2	Phyllophora membranifolius	+2
C	21P2	Enteromorpha compressa	+2
*	21P2	Callocolax neglectus	•
C	21P2	Schisymenia dubyi	+1
C	28P4 2411	Fucus serratus	+2
C	28PL	Halopteris scoparia	+2
C	25R4	Cystoclonium purpursum	+1
*	25B4	Antithannion sarmiense	•
C	25B4	Lomentaria orcadensis	•
*	2584	Ceramium strictum	•
	2534	Brongmiartella byssoides	+1
C ·	25EL	Porphyre unbilicali:	•
č	25BL	Calliblepharis jaba a	+1
Ċ	2414 2415	Scinaia turgida	•
č	2611 2615	Cerumium echionotur.	•
č	2615	Polysinhonia elongata	+2
Ĩ	2515	Polysiphonis fibrilloss	+2
ĩ	2415	Dumontia incressata	+1
č	2411	Rhadioilingua thysanorhizans	+2
č	241.1	Dasva hutchinsise	•
č	2202	Plumaria elecans	•
Ă	22C2 25BL	Phyllophora brodiaci	+2
ĉ	2204 2202	Ehodymonia palanta	+2*
Compariant			_
<u> </u>	4301 21P2	Jania rubena	
c	A1A9 2415	Apoglossum ruscifolium	•

.

99

.

Appendix 5

MODIFICATION OF FIELD METHODS

When cropping in localities other than those along the coast of North East England or South West Scotland, all the material was first weighed and then representative sub-samples were air-dried and brought back to the laboratory for final drying and analysis.

Laminaria ochroleuca and Saccorhiza polyschides, which were cropped on the coast of North West Spain, were air-dried for two days before weighing. Representative sub-samples of this material was then brought back to England for oven drying and analysis. These partly dried sub-samples were used for the convertion of all measurements to values for absolute dry weight and finally to one for organic (ash-free) dry weight.



Appendix 6

THE INDIVIDUAL PERFORMANCE DATA

(Tables 10-53)

TABLES 10-19

The composite mean cropping data and production figures for <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u>

Table 10 (i)

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

St. Abb's Head - Petico Wick

Depth	Age	Hapt Biomass	eron Annual Increment	St Biomass	ipe Annual Increment	La Peak Biomass 1966	mina Peak Biomass 1967	To Bio 1966	tal mass 1967	To Incr 1966	tal ement 1967	St	ipe Wt./unit	\int_{0}^{T} wat.	
	l	•9 <mark>+</mark> •2	•9	1.2 * .2	1.2	2.4 - 4.6	1.4 [±] .1	4•5	3.5	4•5	3.5	6.0 ± .5	2.0	I.M.P.	85
	2	3.1 * .6	2.2	3.0 ± .6	1.8	11.2 - 1.2	8.2 * .1	17.3	14.3	15.2	12.2	25.0 ± .3	1.2	TOD	זב).
	3	6.5 ± .6	3•4	10.88	8.1	42.0 ± 3.3	37.0 * 3.1	59•3	54•3	53•5	48.5	57.0 ± 2.7	1.8	1. 5 . <i>P</i> .	194
3.Om.	4	12.8 + .9	6.3	25.0 ± 1.8	14.2	65.0 ± 2.8	49.0 - 2.5	102.8	86 .8	85.5	69.5	78.0 ± 2.2	3.2	I.L.P.	328
	5	22.4 - 2.4	9.6	37.2 ± 2.1	12.2	88.0 ± 3.4	94.0 ± 6.5	i47.6	153.6	109.8	115.8	88.2 + .7	4.2	тот	
	6	24.6 ± 2.7	2.2	45.0 ± 1.8	7.8	81.6 ± 9.7	85.0 ± 5.2	151.2	154.6	91.6	95.0	102.0 ± 1.4	- 4.4	T*O*T*	422
	7	25.5 ± 3.3	·9	49 . 0 + 1.8	4.6	76.9 ± 2.8	84.0 ± 4.9	151.4	158.5	82.4	89.5	104.0 ± 1.8	3 4.7	I.W./U.L.	14
	l	•9 <mark>+</mark> •2	•9	1.2 + .2	1.2	2.11	2.0 <mark>+</mark> .1	4.2	4.1	4.2	4.1	4.0 ± 1.3	3.0	I.H.P.	83
	2	3 . 4 - .6	2.5	3.66	2.4	12.0 - 1.2	9.0 + .9	19.0	16.0	16.9	13.9	23.2 ± 2.2	+ 1.6	т.с.р	105
	3	7.0 + .6	3.6	10.89	7.2	36.0 + 4.0	23.0 + .9	53,8	40.8	46.8	33.8	42.0 ± 3.0	2.6	⊥∙D∙F∙	129
7.6m.	4	12.09	5.0	21.0 ± 1.5	10.2	36.0 * 2.8	37.0 - 2.2	69.0	70.0	5]. 2	52.2	60.3 ± 2.3	3 3.5	I.L.P.	255
, • om •	5	23.2 ± 2.7	11.2	31.2 - 2.4	10.2	65.0 ± 5.2	61.0 ± 4.0	119•4	115•4	86.4	82.4	81.0 ± 1.6	3.8	т с т.	369
	6	25.3 - 3.3	2.1	37.2 - 3.0	6.0	61.0 + 4.0	71.0 + 4.0	123.5	133.5	69.1	79.1	97.0 ± 1.0) 3.8	TOOTO	369
	7	26.1	•8	40.0 ± 2.4	2.8	56.0 ± 4.3	67.0 * 5.0	122.1	133.1	59.6	70.6	111.0 ± 4.7	7 3.6	I.W./U.L.	15

Table 10 (ii)

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Petico Wick

		Hap	teron	Stip	be	Stip	p e	T	
Dom t h	٨٣٥	Pi omo a a	Annual	Pi omo a a	Annual The moment	longth	Wt./unit	y wdt.	
Depth	Age	DIOMASS	Tuctement	DIOMASS	TUCLEMENC	Tengen	Teugen	0.	
10.6m.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	.6 + .3 1.2 + .5 1.4 + .2 3.6 + .5 5.4 + .6 8.99 19.9	.6 .2 2.2 1.8 3.5 11.0	.1 + .02 .5 + .02 1.6 + .1 3.9 + .2 6.7 + .6 14.5 + 1.5 38.8	•1 •4 1•1 2•3 2.8 7•8 24•3	3.4 + .8 13.3 + .7 22.3 + .8 30.8 + 1.1 39.8 + 4.3 56.6 + 2.2 72.0	•3 •4 •7 1•3 1•7 2•6 5•4	I.H.P. I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	30 49 228 7
12.7m.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	.1 .4 + .01 1.1 1.2 + .2 2.6	- -5 -3 -7 -1 -4 -4	.1 + .01 .3 + .02 .8 + .02 1.1 + .6 2.6 + .1	- •5 •5 •3 1•5	6.3 + .6 10.8 + .5 15.8 + .7 20.0 + 1.4 29.6 + 1.3	- -1 -3 -5 -5 -9	I.H.P. I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	9 8 110 2

Table ii

The composite mean cropping data and production figures St. Abb's Head - Harbour mouth

1

		Sti	.pe	Stip	e	ſ		
Depth	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	length	Wt./unit length	y wdt.		
	l	•2	•2	8.5	•2			
	2	2.1 [±] .5	1.9	25•4 * 2•5	•8			
	3	4.1 ± .6	2.0	35.0 ± 2.9	1.8	I.S.P.	101	
3.Om.	4	11.4 ± 1.4	7•3	57.0 + 3.4	2.0	I.S.L.	192	
	5	21.1 ± .8	9•7	71.4 ± 1.6	2.9	I .W./ U.L.	10	
	6	31.0 + 1.7	9.9	78.9 ± 3.3	3.9			
	7	52.5 ± 1.1	21.5	108.6 ± 5.7	4.8			

. .

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Beadnell - Lady's Hole (Inlet)

Depth	Age	Hapt Biomass	eron Annual Increment	Sti Biomass	ipe Annual Increment	Lamina Peak Biomass	Total Biomass	Total Increment	Sti _l	wt./unit length	\sum_{0}^{T} wdt.	
	l	•2	•2	•2	•2	1.5	1.9	1.9	4•5	• 4	I.H.P.	70
	2	1.1 - .1	•9	1.1 <mark></mark> 08	•9	5 . 6	7.8	7•4	19 . 1 + 1.8	•6	T 0 D	7 7 7
	3	4.6 - 1.0	3.5	8.3 ± .7	7.2	16.8 ± 1.4	229.7	27.5	46.0 ± 4.8	1.8	1.5.7.	191
3.Om.	4	9.6 ± 2.0	5.0	24.0 ± 2.5	15 .7	31.2 ± 3.4	64.8	51.9	78.0 ± 5.6	3.1	I.L.P.	208
	5	19.0 - 3.2	9•4	30.0 ± 2.6	6.0	62.0 ± 5.6	111.0	77 . 4	93.0 + 4.1	3.2	T 0 T	
	6	19.2 - 3.8	•2	39.8 + 3.7	9.8	61.0 * 7.1	120.0	71.0	100.8 ± 4.5	3.9	1.2.1.	446
	7	29.0 ± 2.9	9.8	47•5 ± 2•7	7•7	62.0 + 4.3	138.5	79•5	109.0 ± 4.2	4•3	I.W./U.L.	13
	l	.6 ± .1	•6	•2 ± •03	•2				3.0 + .5	•7	I.H.P.	73
	2	.8 ± .1	•2	2•4 - •4	2.2	2 . 7 ⁺ .3	5.9	5.1	14.1 ± 1.0	1.7	T Q D	1.07
	3	2.2 + .2	•4-	5.8 - 1.9	3.4	8.0 ± .3	16.0	11.8	33.0 ± 5.9	1.7	T•2•L•	127
7.6m.	4	11.2 + .5	9.0	21.0 ± 2.3	15.2	22.0 ± 1.5	54.2	46.2	75.0 ± 4.3	2.8	I.L.P.	156
	5	15.0 ± 1.8	3.8	36.0 ± 2.2	15.0	41.0 - 2.0	92.0	59.8	92.0 ± 5.3	3.9	тот	110
	6 .	26.0 + .6	11.0	44.0 + 2.6	8.0	49.0 ± 2.8	119.0	68.0	110.0 ± 6.0	4.0	I.S.L.	412
	7	36.8 ± 3.4	10.8	46.0 + 7.3	2.0	50.9 ± 5.2	133.7	63.7	107.0 ± 9.0	4.3	I.W./U.L.	12

104

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Beadnell - Ebbess Snook

		D .	Hapte	eron Annual	D.ª	Stij	pe Annual	Lamina Peak	Total	Total	Stij	pe Wt./unit	\int_{∞}^{T} wdt.	
Depth 5	Age	Bi oma s	S	Increment	BLO:	mass	Increment	DI OIIIA S S	BLOMASS	Increment	Length	Tengtu	0	
	l	-		-		-	-		_	·	-	-		
	2	1.0 ±	•2	•5	.8	± .2	∙۲	2.6	4.4	3.5	15.0 * 1.4	•5	I.H.P.	. 35
	3	2. 2 +	•4	1.2	2.3	± •4	1.5	3.7	8.2	6.4	21.2 ± 1.9	1.1	I.S.P.	64
3.Om.	4	4•7 *	•8	2.5	5•4	± •5	3.1	7•5 + •6	17.6	13.1	37.6 ± 1.6	1.4	I.L.P.	101
	5	6.l ±	1.3	1.4	12.1	± 1.1	6.7	27.0 + 4.3	45.2	35.1	61.8 ± 4.4	1.9	I.S.L.	251
	6	12.0 ±	1.0	5•9	19.7	± 1.7	7.6	34•7 <mark>+</mark> 2•0	66.4	48.2	72 . 8 ± 4.9	2.7	I.W./U.L.	7
	7	15.0 ±	2.2	3.0	40.6	± 3.8	20.9	49.0 ± 3.0	104.6	72.9	100.7 ± 6.6	4.0		
	1	•6		•6	•0		•0				2.5	•2		
	2	.8 ±	•4	•2	•6	± .01	•6				15.2 - 1.2	•4	I.H.P.	76
	3	2.2 +	1.5	, • 4	1.8	± .2	1.2				28.5 + 3.0	•6	I.S.P.	48
7.6m.	4	11.2 ±	1.5	9.0	6.6	± .6	4.8				37 .3 ± 2.2	1.8	I.S.L.	266
	5	15.0 ±	5.8	3.8	8.6	± .8	2.0				55•5 + 4•2	1.5	I.W./U.L.	9
	6	26.0 ±	2.0	11.0	16.3	± 1.3	7.7				63.8 ± 3.5	2.5		
	7	36.8 ±	11.2	10.8	25.6	± 1.7	9.3				· 84.8 ± 2.4	3.0		

105

-

.

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

۰.

Marsden - Byer's Hole

		Hapt	eron	Sti	pe	Lamina	m . + . 7	Ш-+- - , "	$\mathtt{Sti}_{\mathrm{I}}$		с ^т т	
Depth	Age	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Increment	Peak Biomass	Biomass	Increment	length	Wt./unit length) wat.	
	l										I.H.P.	63
	2	1.43	•7	3.5 ± .3	1.7	9.7	14.6	12.1	25.0 ± .6	1.4	T G D	- (0
	3	4.8 ± .8	3.4	8.7 ± 1.0	5.2	17.0	30.5	25.6	68.0 + 7.7	1.3	1.5.7.	169
2.Om.	4.	∕·8.8 <mark>+</mark> .2	4.0	34.0 ± 4.2	25.3	27.0	69.8	56.3	116.0 * 5.8	3.0	I.L.P.	204
	5	16.3 + 2.2	7.5	43.0 ± 2.8	9.0	53.0	112.3	69.5	126.0 ± 2.9	3.4		-0-
	6	21.1 ± 2.5	4.8	53.0 + 3.0 .	10.0	54.0 ± 3.7	128.1	68.8	132.0 ± 6.8	3.8	I.S.L.	583
	7	25.7 ± 1.3	4.6	59.0 + 2.6	6.0	60.0 - 3.1	144.7	71.2	140.0 ± 5.6	4.2	I.W./U.L.	10
	1										I.H.P.	37
	2	•4 ± •08	•2	•2 + •03	•1	6.0 + .8	6.6	6.3	8.5 + .7	.2		(-
	3	1.3 <mark>+</mark> .2	•9	1.1 <mark>+</mark> .1	•9	12.9 ± 1.5	15.3	14.7	16.8 + 1.5	•6	1.S.P.	61
3.7m.	4	2.8 * .5	1.5	3.0 * .2	1.9	32.0 * .9	37.8	35•4	32.0 + 2.1	•9	I.L.P.	182
	5	8.8 ± .6	6.0	12.8 + .8		48.0 + 1.8	69.6	63.8	69.5 + 5.8	1.8	T 0 T	707
	6	14.2 ± 1.3	5•4	24.2 ± 2.7	11.4	51.0 + 3.4	89.4	67.8	98.2 + 5.2	2.5	T•2•F•	301
	7	19.2 [±] 1.8	5.0	33.8 + 3.2	9.6	43.0 ± 1.8	96.0	57.6	127.0 ± 6.0	2.7	I.W./U.L.	6

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Redcar - Salt Scar

1

		Hapte	eron	Stipe	Annual	Lamina Peak	Total	Total	Stij	pe Wt./unit	$\int_{\infty}^{T} w^{d+1}$	
Depth	Age	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Biomass	Increment	length	length) wate	
	l	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	- -	-		
	2	•4	•2	2.9	1.4	3.2	6.5	4•8	24.0	1.2	I.H.P.	64
	3	6.0	5.6	6.6 ± 1.3	3.7	5.6	18.2	14.9	39.0 * .7	1.7	I.S.P.	167
2 . Om.	4	11.8 - 1.8	5.8	28.8 + 6.1	22.2	14.5 ± 1.0	55.1	42.5	95.0 + 10.6	2.9	I.L.P.	126
	5	17.4 ± 1.8	5.6	47.6 ± 5.3	18.8	25.0 ± 2.6	90.0	49•4	165.0 ± 6.4	2.8	I.S.L.	575
	6	27.7 ± 1.6	•3	56.2 + 5.7 :	11.5	52 . 5 [±] 5.3	126.4	64.3	158.0 + 20.4	3.5	I.W./U.L.	14
	7	23.0 + 4.0	5.3	59 . 1 ± 6.4	2.9	55.0 ± 5.7	137.1	63.2	162.0 ± 10.6	3.6		
	l	-	-	_	_	-	-	_	-	_		
	2	_	, _	-	-	-	-	-	· _	-	I.H.P.	30
	. 3	2.6	~ 9	3.6	1-2	1.7	7.9	4.3	48.0	•7	I.S.P.	102
4.2m.	4	4.4 [±] .5	1.8	12.4 [±] 1.9	8.8	5.6.+ .9	22.4	16.2	98.0 ± 8.7	1.2	I.L.P.	36
	5	7.2 ± .6	2.8	17.7 ± 3.3	5.3	7•4 * •8	32.3	15.5	125.0 ± 13.0	1.4	I.S.L.	571
·	6	8.6 ± 3.1	1.4	42.0 * 3.0	24.0	12.6 ± 3.2	°63 ∙ 2	38.0	172.0 ± 21.3	2.4	I.W./U.L.	7
	7	11.0 ± 2.1	2.4	47.0 ± 4.2	5.0	19.5 ± 5.7	77•5	27.5	180.0 ± 17.9	2.5		

Table 16 The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Inner Hebrides - Soa (Eastside)

Eilean Iomallach (Westside)

			St	ipe Annual	Sti	ipe Wt./unit	ζ ^T wdt.				Stip	e Annua I	Stil		ST. I	
Depth	Age	Bio	mass	Increment	length	length	0		Depth	Age	Biomass	Increment	length	length) wat. O	
	1	•05		•05	2.4	•2				l	•4 + •03	•4	7.5 ± 1.1	•5		
	2			•3	17.3	•2				2	•5 ±.05	•1	16.7 + 4.1	•3		
	3		-	-	-	-	I.S.P.	94		3	1.2 <u>+</u> .2	•7	25.6 * 3.1	•5	I.S.P.	36
4.6m.	4	7.2		3.4	52.0	1.4	I.S.L.	434	4.6m.	4	3.3 <u>+</u> .2.	2.1	38.5 ± 1.4	.8	I.S.L.	261
	5	21.2		14.0	123.5	1.7	I.W./U.L.	8		5	6.0	2.7	49.5	1.2	I.W./U.L.	6
	6	42.4	± 3.	.6 21.2	138.0 + 17.2	3.0				6	12.8	16.8	85.0	1.5		
	7	47.8	<u>+</u> 2,	•7 5•4	157.6 ± 19.3	3.0				7	21.7 ±.6	8.9	108.0 ± 7.1	2.0		
					· ·											
	1		· _	-	-	-				1	•06	•06	9.7	•06		
	2	•3	+ -	.1 .1	17.8 ± 2.1	•2				2	•4 [±] •04	•3	19.0 ± 3.1	•3		
	<u>,</u> 3	2.1		1.8	28.5	•7	I.S.P.	27		3	•7 ± •05	•3	19°•7 [±] 1•7	•3	I.S.P.	15
18.3m.	. 4	3.8	<u>+</u> ,	.1 1.7	43•5 * 4•4	•8	I.S.L.	241	18.3m.	4	1.7 ±.2	1.0	33 . 5 ± 3.6	•5	I.S.L.	180
	5	5.3	± ,	•3 1.5	49.6 * 7.1	1.0	I.W./U.L.	5	·	5	3.3 ±.3	1.6	40.4 ± 6.7	.8	I.W./U.L.	3
	6	9•5	<u>+</u>	.6 4.2	61.5 + 5.3	1.5				6	4 . 9 📩	1.6	53.0	•9		
	7		-	-	-	-				7.	-	-	_	_		

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Inner Hebrides - Coalas Soa

		Stij	pe	Lamina	St	tipe	T	
Depth	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Peak Biomass	length	Wt./unit length	y wdt.	
	l	•3	•3	•2	15.7	•2		
	2	•9	•6	4.0	26.5	•3		
	3	3.8	2.9	12.7	42.0	•2	I.S.P.	38
4.6m.	4	5.1 * .3	1.3	22.9 + 3.2	51.0	1.0	I.S.L.	309
	5	- 7.7	2.6	21.3	55.6	1.3	I.W./U.L.	5
	6	10.6 - 1.1	2.9	38.0 * 5.6	64•4	1.7		
	7	14.8 ± .6	4.2	38.5 ± 4.4	77.2	1.9		

.

West Scotland - Saddell Bay

Depth	Age	Stip Biomass	e Annual Increment	Sti length	.pe Wt./unit length	$\int_0^T wdt$.	
3.6m.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	$\begin{array}{c} .2 & \stackrel{+}{+} & .02 \\ .9 & \stackrel{+}{+} & .2 \\ 2.6 \\ 6.4 \\ 10.7 & \stackrel{+}{-} & 1.1 \\ 18.5 \\ 32.8 & \stackrel{+}{+} & 2.1 \end{array}$.2 .7 1.7 3.8 4.3 7.8 14.9	$10.5 \stackrel{+}{=} .6$ $17.2 \stackrel{+}{=} .6$ 28.0 54.0 $49.5 \stackrel{+}{=} 1.8$ 62.0 $84.6 \stackrel{+}{=} 5.6$	•2 •5 •9 1•1 2•1 3•0 3•9	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	55 285 7
WestSo	cotland	- Rubh'n Amair			•		
3.6m.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	$\begin{array}{c} .6 & \stackrel{-}{=} & .2 \\ 1.5 \\ 2.7 & \stackrel{+}{=} & .3 \\ 4.1 & \stackrel{+}{=} & .3 \\ 9.8 & \stackrel{-}{=} & .9 \\ \end{array}$	- .9 1.2 1.4 5.7	$12.6 \stackrel{+}{-} 1.1$ 17.3 $27.2 \stackrel{+}{-} 6.1$ $29.5 \stackrel{+}{-} 5.3$ $34.5 \stackrel{-}{-} 6.1$	- .9 1.0 1.4 2.8	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	26 159 7
West Wa	ales —	Cardigan Island					
3.6m.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	$\begin{array}{c} .07 & + & .00 \\ .2 & + & .03 \\ .4 & + & .02 \\ 1.2 \\ 11.0 & + & 1.4 \\ - \\ 25.7 \end{array}$.07 .2 .2 .8 9.8 - 7.3	3.1 7.3 21.0 45.5 60.0 - 92.0	.6 .5 .6 2.4 1.8 	I.S.P. I.S.E. I.W./U.L.	44 275 - 8

.

.

Table	19

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Sennen Cove

		Sti	pe	Stip	be	T	
Depth	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	length	Wt./unit length	wdt.	
3.Om.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	5.0 + 1.0 $12.9 + 1.4$ $26.5 + 1.5$ $27.1 + .1$ 40.7	- 1.5 7.9 15.6 1.6 13.6	$ \begin{array}{r} - \\ 35.0 + 3.9 \\ 63.0 + 1.5 \\ 86.0 + 3.1 \\ 71.0 + 3.3 \\ 83.0 \\ \end{array} $	- 1.4 2.0 3.0 3.8 4.9	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	140 343 11
12.2m.	1 2 3 4 5 6 7	$\begin{array}{c} - \\ 2.6 \\ 3.1 + 5 \\ 10.2 + 1.9 \\ 15.9 + 1.0 \\ 13.5 + 2.3 \\ 37.7 + 2.3 \end{array}$	- - - 5 7.1 5.7 0,- 24.2	$ \begin{array}{r} $	- 2.9 1.0 3.0 2.4 2.1 4.5	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	124 246 14

TABLES 25-32

The composite mean cropping data and production figures for <u>Laminaria digitata</u>

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

St. Abb's Head

		Hapt	teron Annual	Stij	pe Annual	Lamina Peak	Total	Total	Sti	pe Wt./unit	$\int_{\infty}^{T} wat.$	
	Age	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Biomass	Increment	length	length	0	
	l	.l ± .02	•1	•3 + •04	•3	2.0 ± .4	2.4	2.4	11.6 ± 1.6	•2	I.H.P.	5
	2	•4 [±] •1	•3	•7 * •3	•4	25 .1 * 4.6	26.2	25.8	28.3 ± 4.0	•2	I.S.P.	21
Harbour mouth	3	1.1 [±] .3	•7	3.3 - 1.1	2.6	27.6 ± 4.2	31.0	30.9	46.3 ± 2.2	•7	I.L.P.	149
	4	1.7 [±] .3	•6	7.2 + 1.3	4•9	64.3 + 11.0	73.2	69.8	62.5 * 6.1	1.1	I.S.L.	188
	5	4•2 ± •3	2.5	17.6 ± 3.4	10.4	99•3	121.1	112.2	83.4 ± 5.9	2.1	I.W./U.L.	3
	l	.1 <mark>-</mark> .02	•1	.1 ⁺ .03	.1	•3	•5	•5	8.3 - 1.8	•1	I.H.P.	5
	2	•3 * •02	•2	•4 ± •05	•3	11.2 + 3.5	11.9	11.7	13.6 ± 2.0	•3	I.S.P.	11
Petico Wick	3	1.21	•9	1.6 + .7	1.2	24.5 ± 4.3	27.3	26.6	29.0 ± 2.9	•5	I.L.P.	110
	4	1.7 * .2	•5	4•5 - •7	2.9	46.6 ± 8.4	52.8	50.0	45•3 ± 4•6	•9	I.S.L.	123
	5	3.5 - 1.6	1.8	8.9 ± 1.6	4•4	56.4 ± 6.4	68.8	62.6	57.0 ± 5.9	1.5	I.W./U.L.	2

.

.

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

.

Beadnell - Lady's Hole

		Hapte	ron	Stij	pe	Lamina		Ш - ÷ - Э	Sti	pe Wt ((^T +	
	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Biomass	Increment	length	length) wat.	
	l	.05 ± .01	•05	•1 + •02	.1	7.2 - 1.0	7.3	7•3	5•5 ± •9	•1	I.H.P.	5
	2	•4 [±] €•04	•3	•3 + •1	•2	18.3 ± 3.2	19.0	18.8	12.2 - 1.1	•2	I.S.P.	7
Tidepool	3	1.1 ±.2	•7	1.0 * .1	•7	32•5 + 5•0	34.6	36.0	20.6 ± 2.0	•4	I.L.P.	125
	芽	2.0 ± .3	•9	2 . 5 <mark>+</mark> .2	1.5	47.0 ± 6.8	51.5	49•4	28.7 ± 3.7	•8	I.S.L.	. 90
	5	4.27	2.2	5.0 + .5	2.5	37•4	46.6	51.3	45.58	1.0	I.W./U.L.	2
	l	•08 [±] •02	•08	•3 ± •1	•3	3.6 + .6	3•9	3.9	7.0 [±] .2	•4	I.H.P.	7
	2	•5 <mark>+</mark> •1	•4	1.2. + .2	•9	4.1	5.8	5•4	21.3 ± 7.3	•5	I.S.P.	24
Inlet	3	1.3 ±.1	•8	3.3.± 1.1	2.1	15.7 - 4.4	20.3	18.6	40.6 + 4.2	•8	I.L.P.	68
	4	2.5 + .3	1.2	8.6 - 1.9	5.3	23.6 ± 2.3	34•7	30.1	63 . 8 + 5.9	1.3	I.S.L.	181
	5	4.1 <u>+</u> .4	1.6	19.5 - 3.8	10.9	42.3 ± 2.3	65.9	54.8	91.0 ± 12.6	2.1	I.W./U.L.	4

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Beadnell - Lady's Hole

ı.

		Hap	teron Annual	Sti]	pe Annual	Lamina Peak	Total	Total	Stipe	Wt./unit	${\bf \int}^{{ {\rm T}}}$ wat.	
	Age	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	Biomass	Increment	length	length	Õ	
	l	•2 + •03	•2	•2 ± •02	.2	2.1 ± .3	2.5	2.5	9.4 [±] 1.2	•2	I.H.P.	8
	2	•5 ± •04	•3	•8 <mark>+</mark> •2	•6	5•5• - •4	6.8	6.4	18.3 - 1.6	•4	I.S.P.	JA+
Current	3	1.6 ± .3	1.1	2 . 1 * .4	1.3	29 . 9 ± 4 .0	33.6	36.0	30.8 ± 3.1	•6	I.L.P.	106
Surge	4	3•5 + •4	1.9	5.1 ± 1.0	3.0	51.9	60.5	56.8	49.9 <mark>+</mark> 2.9	1.0	I.S.L.	142
	5	4.0 <mark>±</mark> .5	•5	10.5 ± 2.4	5•4	38.9	53•4	448	72.0 + 5.8	1.4	I.W./U.L.	3
Ebbe's S	nook											
	· l	.1	.1	.02	.02	•9	1.0	1.0	4.2	.1	I.H.P.	6
	2	.6 + .1	•5	.6 + .1	•5	20.2 ± 6.4	21.4	21.2	18.9 - 1.4	•3	I.S.P.	ጊት
	3	.9 ± .1	•3	2•4 ± •2	1.8	9 . 1 [±] 1 <u>.</u> 2	12.4	11.2	40.0 * 3.9	•6	I.L.P.	90
	4	2 . 2 ± .09	1.3	5 .1 * .8	2.7	27.8 ± 4.0	35.1	51.8	56.0 ± 7.3	•9	I.S.L.	163
	5	4•3 ± •2	2.1	11.8 ± 2.0	6.7	50.6 + 4.4	66.7	59•4	89.9 <mark>+</mark> 10.2	1.3	I.W./U.L.	3

The composite mean coopping data and production figures

Marsden

		-										
· .	Age	Hap [†] Biomass	teron Annual Increment	S Biomass	tipe Annual Increment	Lamina Peak Biomass	Total Biomass	Total Increment	Sti _l length	pe Wt./unit length	\int_{0}^{T} wdt.	
	l	.2 ± .1	•2	•2 + •0	3.2	1.4	1.8	1.8	8.8 ± .7	.2	I.H.P.	7
. .	2	•8 + •2	•6	•7 - •1	•5	5.9	7•4	7.0	18.2 ± 2.5	•4	I.S.P.	14
Bver's Hole	3	1.2 * .1	•4	2.1 * .2	1.4	9.8 * .9	13.1	11.6	30.7 [±] 2.4	•6	I.L.P.	65
0	4	2 . 7 ± .3	1.5	4 . 9 + .5	2.8	21.0 ± 4.0	28.6	25.3	43 .1 ± 2.5	1.1	I.S.L.	127
	[,] 5	3•4 ± •2	•7	11.5 ± 2.1	3.6	62.3	77.2	. 66.6	63.9 ± 3.9	1.7	I.W./U.L.	3

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Inner Hebrides

		Sti_I	e	Stip	be	Т	
			Annual		Wt./unit	wdt.	
	Age	Biomass	Increment	length	length	Ō	
	l	•2	•2	6.0	•3		
	2	•9	•7	9.0	1 . 0	I.S.P.	28
Soa (Eastside)	3	2.6 ± .9	1.7	30.5 ± 3.7	•8	I.S.L.	132
	4	5•7	3.1	49.0	1.2	I.W./U.L.	4
	5	10.37	4.6	72•3 ± 3•4	1 . 4		
	l	-	_	-	_		
	2	•6	•3	13.5	•4	I.S.P.	13
Coalas Soa	3	1.6 🛨 .2	l.0	23.6 ± 1.7	•7	I.S.L.	121
	4	. .	-	-	-	I.W./U.L.	3
	5	9•7 ± 1.2	5.6	67.0 ± 2.1	1.4		
	l	-	_	-	-		
	2	•7 .	•4	28.0	•6	I.S.P.	13
Eilean Iomallach (Westside)	3	1.42	•7	45.2 - 1.6	•3	I.S.L.	200
	4	3•4 🕂 •4	2.0	72.7 ± 6.1	•5	I.W./U.L.	2
	5	14.1 ± 1.2	10.7	92.4 ± 2.5	1.5		

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

West Scotland

	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Stipe length	Wt./unit length	\int_{0}^{T} wat.	
Strone=Point	1 2 3 4 5	.1 1.1 <u>+</u> .4 2.5 <u>+</u> .8 5.0 <u>+</u> 1.1 14.0 <u>-</u>	•l 1.0 1.4 2.5 9.0	6.0 25.2 ± 3.7 36.0 ± 6.2 46.8 ± 5.1 78.0	•2 •4 •7 1•1 1•8	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	16 157 3
Rubh'n Amair	1 2 3 4 5	.1 .5 + .02 .6 + .05 1.93 -	.1 .4 .1 1.3 _	5.0 9.6 + 1.2 17.2 + 1.3 20.3 + 1.2	•2 •5 •3 •9	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	5 63 3
Sgat Mor	1 2 3 4 5	-8 1.7 + .7 4.1 - .9	- •4 •9 2•4	$ \begin{array}{r} - \\ 18.0 \\ 32.0 \\ + \\ 39.0 \\ - \\ 4.3 \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ - \\ -$	- •4 •5 1.0	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	10 119 3

Ta	b]	e	- 31

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

.

West Wales

-

	Age	Biomass	Stipe Annual Increment	length	Wt./unit length	\int_{0}^{T} wat.	
Abereiddy (Quarry)	1 2 3 4 5	•3 •8 ± •1 2•0 ± •4 3•2 ± •7 5•8	•3 •5 1•2 1•2 2•6	13.3 20.6 ± 1.0 34.5 ± 2.1 36.7 ± 1.9 49.5	.2 .4 .6 .9 1.2	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	.9 127 3
Abereiddy (Quarry Entrance)	1 2 3 4 5	•1 •8 + •1 2•2 + •9 4•1 + •9 8•9 + 1•3	•1 •7 1•4 1•9 4•8	10.7 24.2 ± 3.5 35.3 ± 3.3 47.2 ± 5.1 52.0 ± 7.7	.09 .3 .6 .9 1.4	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	12 158 2
Martin‡s Haven	1 2 3 4 5	.4 <u>+</u> .09 1.3 <u>+</u> .2 7.1 10.8 <u>+</u> 2.1	•2 •9 5•8 3•7	18.3 + 1.6 34.0 + 3.8 51.2 71.2 + 7.3	- -2 -4 1.4 1.5	I.S.P. I.S.L. I.W./U.L.	บน 149 3

.

•

South West England

.

.

•

			Aກກຸມຊຸ]	Stipe	Wt. /unit	S ^T wdt.					Annua]	Stipe	Wt./unit	${\bf \int}^{{\rm T}}{\rm wdt}$	•
	Age	Biomass	Increment	length	length	j	-		Age	Biomass	Increment	length	length	0	-
	1	•8	•8	21.0					l	•l	•l	11.4	•9		
	2	1.8 + .3	1.0	22.0 - 1.9		I.S.P.	19		2	2.0	1.9	31.7	•6	I.S.P.	25
Porthmear	. 3	4•7 ± •6	1.9	41.1 - 4.9		I.S.L.	152	Lamorna	3	6.3 + .6	4.3	47.1 * 2.4	1.3	I.S.L.	179
	4	6.4 ± .9	1.7	49•7 ± 4•2		I.W./U.L.	5		4	10.9 * .8	4.6	57•4 * 5•4	1.9	I.W./U.L.	6
	5	10.8	4•4	56•5					5	-	-	-	-		
		· .													
Roskilly	1	•5 ± •05	•5	19 . 1 ± 2.5	•3				1	.9 ± .1	•9	12.1 * .7	•7		
	2	1.8 + .2	1.3	21.2 ± 1.8	•8	I.S.P.	25		2	1.6	•9	24.0	•7	I.S.P.	15
	3	3•5 * •4	1.7	34.8 * 2.8	1.0	I.S.L.	179	Hoe Point	3	4.9	3.3	40.9	1.2	I.S.L.	199
	4	10.4	6.9	43.0	2.4	I.W./U.L.	6		4.	5.2 + 1.4	•3	70.8 ± 8.0	•7	I.W./U.L.	3
	5	-	-	-	-			·	5	-	-	-	-		
	1	.3 + .04	• 3	, 11.3 ± 1.7	•3				l	-	-		_		
	2	•5 ± •08	•2	10.6 ± 1.4	•5	I.S.P.	2		2	•7	•3	18.3	•4	I.S.P.	18
Porthleven	3	•5 ± •1	0	13.9 - 1.9	•4	I.S.L.	60	Mullion	3	2.3	1. 6	29.0	•8	I.S.L.	141
1.000011201011	, _ }.	-	_	_	_	I.W./U.L.	2	Island	4	5.2 * .6	2.9	45.2 + 3.1	1.1	I.W./U.L.	, 4
	- 5	1.0	•2	20•4	5 • 5				5	20.0 ± 2.7	. 14.8	83.2 + 5.7	2.4		

119

.

TABLES 36-40

The composite mean cropping data and production figures for <u>Laminaria saccharina</u>

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

St. Abb's Head

		Sti	.pe	Lamina	Stipe			
	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Peak Biomass	length	Wt./unit length		
Harbour 2.4m.	1 2 3	•3 + •07 •9 + •2 2•2 - •4	•3 •6 1•3	59•5 <mark>+</mark> 10•1 39•1 + 4•3 -	9.8 + 1.4 23.5 + 4.5 42.1 - 4.0	•3 •4 •5		
Petico Wick 1.5m.	1 2 3	•2 1•2 + •2 1•9 - •7	•2 1•0 •7	19.0 - 2.4	12.0 30.3 ± 3.7 38.9 ± 4.7	•2 •4 •5		
9.lm.	1 2 3	.2 <u>+</u> .04 1.0 <u>+</u> .2 1.7 <u>+</u> .4	•2 •8 •7	18.9 + 2.6 22.9 + 1.6	11.7 ± 1.4 25.5 ± 3.7 39.2 ± 4.5	•2 •4 •4		
Inchkeith								
5.Om.	1 2 3	2•2 + •3 5•5 - 2•6	_ 1.1 3.3	9.3 ⁺ / ₁ .3 17. 7 ⁺ / ₂ .1	42.7 + 4.2 70.2 + 2.7	- •5 •8		

۰.

The Composite mean cropping data and production figures

Beadnell - Lady's Hole

		Still	pe	Lamina	$\mathtt{Sti}_{\mathtt{I}}$	Stipe			
	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Peak Biomass	length	Wt./unit length			
m * 2 7	l	.l ± .03	.1	19.5 + 4.2	5.1 ± .9	•2			
TIGEDOOT	2	•3 [±] •05	•2	40.0 + 5.5	11.7 ± 2.2	•3			
MTL	3	7 ± .1	• 4	-	17•7 ± 2•5	•4			
.	l	•2 [±] •09	•2	47.4 + 6.1	9.6 ± 2.6	•2			
Inlet	2	•9 ± •2	•7	37 .1 ± 9.1	25.6 ± 2.9	•2			
2.Om.	3	1.1 [±] .2	•3	-	27.0 ± 2.9	•4			

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Inner Hebrides

.

		St	ipe		Sti	pe			Sti	ipe		Sti	ре
	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Lamina Biomass 34.7.67	length	Wt./unit length		Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Lamina Biomass 8.7.67	length	Wt./unit length
	l	•2	•2	8.1	18.0	.1	Eilean	l	•3 * •06	•3	11.9 ± 2.5	13.0 ± 2.0	•2
Soa (Eastside) 6.lm.	2	1.5 ± .02	1.3	36.7 + 10.4	26.6 * 3.3	•6	Iomallach (Westside)	2	1.22	•9	24.2 - 7.6	25.6 ± 5.1	•5
	3	4.2	2.7	71.5	52.1	•8	6.lm.	3	. –	-	-	-	-
	1	-	_	-	-	_		l	•3	• 3	13.9	11.5	•3
21.4m.	2	•8 * •2	•4	13.1 ± 3.1	16.7 + 2.9	•5	21.4m.	2	1.0 ± .09	•9	16.2	21.0 ± 3.7	•4
	3	-	-	-	-	-		3			-	-	
				7.7.67									
	l	<u>-</u>	-	-	· _	-							
Loch Eatharna	2	9•5 ± 1•4	4.7	69.5 ± 7.7	71.0 ± 6.7	1.3							
3.0m.	3	_	_		-	_							

.

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

West Scotland

		Stipe Annual	Lamina	Sti	pe Wt./unit			\mathtt{Sti}_1	pe Annua I	Lamina	. Sti _l		
	Age	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	length	length		Age	Biomass	Increment	Biomass	length	length
Strone	l	•3	•3	27.8	14.0	•2		l	-	-	-	-	-
Point	2	•9 - •1	•6	34.1 ± 6.1	24.0 ± 1.4	•4	Point	2	1.4 [±] .3	•7	53.0 - 3.5	26.7 + 1.6	•5
	3	2.32	1.4	37.1 * 7.2	40.0 ± 2.0	•6	(•bm•	3	3.7	2.3	139.5	48.0	.8
Søat	l	•6 ± •09	•6	18.8 ± 2.9	17.6 ± .8	•3	Dath	1	•3 ± •02	•3	39•5 ± 7•3	99.8 + 1.3	•3
Mor 3 6m	2	1.62	1.0	32.4 ± 6.2	36.8 * 3.4	•4	Amair	2	•7 + •04	•4	45.0 - 3.8	20.5 + 1.6	•3
• • • • •	3	4.1	2.5	92.5	56.8	. •7	2.0 m.	3	-	-	-	-	-
Sannor	l	-	-		-	-	0-11-11	l	-	-	-	-	-
Sannox Bay 3.6m.	2	•9 ± •2	•4	137 . 1 [±] 33.5	24.4 - 2.2	•4	Bay	2	1.02	•5	34.7 [±] 9.1	19.2 - 2.1	•5
	3	2.9	2.0	97.0	49.3	•6	3.6m.	3	-	-	-	-	-

/
The composite mean cropping data and production figures

West Wales

		Sti	Stipe				
	Age	Biomass	Annual Increment	Lamina Biomass 4.3.67 19.7.67	length	Wt./unit length	
Abereiddy Quarry 1.5m.	1 2 3	.2 .5 ± .04 1.8	•2 •3 1•3	.5 17.3 2.4 22.1 ± 3. 3.6 -	10.8 1 17.9 ± 1.6 32.2	•2 •3 •5	
Abereiddy Quarry (Entrance) Om.	1 2 3	.2 .8 - .04 -	•2 •6 -	.6 2.8 13.9 - 2.	9.0 4 24.2 - 2.5 -	•2 •3 -	
Martin's Haven 3.Om.	1 2 3	•3 1.1 ± •3 -	• 3 • 8 -	27.7.67 39.9 26.3 ± 3.9	14.0 33.3 [±] 3.7 -	•2 •3 -	
Cardigan Is l ānd 3.0m.	1 2 3	.1 + .02 .404	•1 •3	14.5.67 •4 = •05 •7 = .09	-8.4 [±] 1.7 12.3 [±] 1.1	•1 •3	

Č. +

.

.

.

TABLE 44

The composite mean cropping data and production figures for <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u>

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

North West Spain

Depth	A	Hapt	eron Annual	Stip Biomass	Annual Thorement	Lamina Biomass	Total Biomass	Total Increment	Stir length	ve Wt./unit length	$\int_0^T wdt$.	
· (mC.D.)	Age	BIOMASS	TUGLEMENC	2^{\pm} .02	-2	1.5 ± .4	1.8	1.8	2.1 [±] .1	•9		
	2 2	•1		. <u>.</u> <u>+</u> .01	•2	10.6	11.2	10.9	8.7 ± .9	•5	I.H.P.	22
	2	. 6	•	1.2 ± .07	•8	17.8	19.6	19.0	17.1 ± 1.9	•7	I.S.P.	56
1 8 <u>8</u> .	ר ג	2.0	1.6	3.9 ± .2	2.7	26.9	32.8	31.2	30.3 + 1.0	1.3	I.L.P.	218
1.0-0.4	- 5	4.1	2.1	9•5 + •5	6.6	51 .7	65•3	60.4	41.0 + 3.5	2.3	I.S.L.	184
	6	8.2	4.1	21.5 ± 1.8	12.3	90.5	120.2	106.9	52 . 1 ± 2.0	4.1	I.W./U.L.	20
	7	13.7	5.5	42.6 ± 3.2	20.8	90.1 ± 15.3	146.4	116.4	71.8 ± 2.7	5.9		
South West	t Engla	nd										
	l	•2 + •02	•2	•4 * •07	•4	2 . 9 ± .5	3.5	3.5	11.0 ± 1.0	•4		
	2	1.5 + .4	1.4	.7 + .1	•3	12.5 ± 1.2	14.7	14.2	21.3 ± 2.3	•3	I.H.P.	40
	3	2.8 ± .6	1.3	1.7 ± .1	1.0	16.6 ± 2.9	21.1	18.9	26 . 7 [±] 2.6	•6	I.S.P.	35
1.8-8.4	4	4.9 ± .7	2.1	3.7 * .4	2.0	16.8 ± 3.5	25•4	20.9	37.9 ± 2.6	1.0	I.L.P.	163
	5	7.6 + .3	2.7	8.9 ± .9	5.2	26.0 - 3.8	42.5	33.9	59.0 + 2.3	1.5	I.S.L.	275
	6	10.1 ± .6	2.5	12.1 ± .6	3.2	30.6 ± 3.8	52.8	36.3	72.8 ± 4.9	1.7	I.W./U.L.	7
	7	11.5 [±] .9	1.4	17.3 ± 1.7	5.2	70.5	99•3	77.1	85.1 - 7.3	2.0		

.125

۰.

TABLE 45-47

.

The seasonal changes in lamina production in

Laminaria hyperborea

The seasonal changes in lamina production

St. Abb's Head - Petico Wick

Depth	Age	24.4.66	30.5.66	15.6.66	7.7.66	17.8.66	25.9.66 .	19.1.67	9.3.67	19.6.67	26.7.67	7.9.67
	1		· _ ·	2.0 ± .4	2.4 ± .5	1.4	1.8	•07	.1	•6	-	1.4
	2	•7	4.2	8.7	11.2 ± 1.0	4•4 5.3.9	5.0 ± .38	•7	•5	3.4	8.2	4.4
	3	1.8	8.0 ± .5	13.2 + 1.5	42.0 ± 3.4	37.0 <u>+</u> 33.1	38.0 ± 1.5	.l	-	6.0 * .7	37.0	26.0
3.Om.	4	3.5 ± .8	15.0 ± .9	27.0 ± 2.2	65.0 ± 2.8	43.0	64.0 * 4.6	.6 ± .1	6.8 * .6	20.0 ± 2.3	43.0 + 4.6	49.0 ± 2.6
	5	11.7 ± .5	15.0 * 1.6	47.0	88.0 ± 3.4	74.0 + 77.22	77.0 ± 2.1	•.8 + •.4	5.2 ± .6	31.0	74.0 ± 6.1	94.0 ± 6.4
	6	11.0 ± 1.8	20.0 + 2.3	53.0 - 1.2	81.6 ± 9.5	83.0 .	63.0 ± 4.3	.8 + .1	7.0 ± .6	46.0	83.0 ± 4.3	85.0 ± .6
	7	11.04	27.0 ± 2.0	46.0 * 2.9	76.0 ± 2.8	77.0	42.0 ± 3.9	•5 <mark>+</mark> •1	7•5 ± •7	51.0 ± 7.1	7 7.0 ± 4.6	84.0 ± 4.9
		24•4•66	15.6.66	7.7.66	25.9.66	9•3•67	19.6.67	26.7.67	18.8. § 7			
	l	-	-	-	-	-	-	-	-			

 $.4 \pm .1$ $4.9 \pm .8$ 12.0 ± 4.2 8.4 ± 1.1 $1.2 \pm .1$ $6.2 \pm .8$ $9.0 \pm .9$ $5.0 \pm .3$ $6.5 \pm .4$ 6.6 ± 1.4 26.0 ± 3.9 29.0 ± 1.2 $.9 \pm .1$ $8.2 \pm .8$ 23.0 ± 1.6 18.0 ± 2.2 7.6m. 4 7.8 ± 1.0 $7.2 \pm .6$ 36.0 ± 2.7 34.0 ± 1.9 $3.8 \pm .4$ 17.0 ± 1.0 34.0 ± 2.5 37.0 ± 2.2 $9.6 \pm .7$ 13.0 ± 1.0 65.0 ± 2.3 64.0 ± 3.7 $3.6 \pm .3$ 28.0 ± 2.0 60.0 ± 4.3 61.0 ± 3.9 $7.5 \pm .5$ 13.0 ± 1.0 54.0 ± 2.0 61.0 ± 4.0 $6.8 \pm .9$ 48.0 ± 5.2 71.0 ± 4.0 63.0 ± 2.0 $4.5 \pm .5$ $12.0 \pm .6$ 61.0 ± 4.0 46.0 ± 5.2 $4.3 \pm .09$ 45.0 ± 2.1 67.0 ± 5.5 67.0 ± 2.7

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight in grams.

The seasonal changes in lamina production

Marsden - Byer's Hole

Depth (mC.D.)	Age	22.4.67	15.5.67	2.6.67	17.7.67	13.9.67
	l	-	• 3	-	-	1.6
	2	•3	•5	-	6.1 ± 1.0	9.4 [±] 1.0.
	3	-	.6 * .1	3•5 ± •7	13.1	16.2 ± 2.0
2.4	4	2.73	1:24	4.0 ± .6	-	24.0
	5	3.1 <mark>-</mark> .3	1.9 <mark>-</mark> .3	7.3 + 1.0	24.0 ± 1.0	51.0 [±] 3.1
	6	4.1 - .2	2.53	8.94	30.0	49.0 - 3.7
	7	2.8 <mark>+</mark> .2	3.2 ± .1	8.1 ± .8	37•0 ± •8	56.0 ± 3.1
		22.4.67	15.5.67	17.7.67	13.9.67	· .
	1	.02	-	-	- .	
	2	•04	.1 ± .04	-	6.0 * .8	
	3	·1'9	•5 ± •09	12.9 ± 1.5	12.0 ± 1.5	
3.7	4	.209	1.0 + .1	18.6 ± 2.0	32 . 0 ± .9	
	5	.6 - .1	2.02	21.7 ± 1.6	48.6 * 2.4	
	6	1.5 ± . 1 [·]	2.8 + .2	29 . 7 [±] 2.8	51.0 - 3.4	
	7	2.0 ± .2	3.8 ± .4	30 . 3 + 3.6	43.0 - 4.9	

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight in grams

TABLES 48-51

The seasonal changes in lamina production in Laminaria digitata

The seasonal changes in lamina production

St. Abb's Head

Harboursist

Age	12.1.67	19.5.67	6.8.67	7.9.67	30.11.67	22.3.68	28.4.68	
l	-	-	1.3	1.3 <mark>+</mark> .1	-	2.04	1.8	
2	2.4	-	9.8 - 1.4	5•7 ± 1•6	9°•4 ± 1•3	4•3 ± •8	25 . 1 ± 4.6	
3	3.0	443	27.6 ± 4.1	10.0 ± 2.4	10.7	13.1	24.1 - 1.6	
4	5.6 ± 1.0	51.6 ± 10.7	64.3 ± 11.0	33•2 ± 5•5	9.6	14.3 ± 2.9	26.9 + 3.3	
5	15.2 ± 1.9	154.8	99.3	46.9 ± 4.0	17.0 + 5.6	32•4 * 5•9	63.0	
Peti	co Wick							
Age	19.1.67	8.3.67	11.5.67	6.8.67	7.9.67	18.3.68	12.4.68	3.5.68
l	•03	•8	_	-	•3 <mark>-</mark> •06	•3 - •06	- .	-
2	-	2.0 ± .5	2.8	11.2 ± 3.5	5.3 + 1.0	•7	•7 * •09	1.9 <mark>+</mark> .3
3	13.3	5.0	26.8 ± 4.8	14.4	24.5 ± 4.3	2.1	1.6	8.3
4	¥•3	11.0 ± 1.5	33.8 ± 2.1	32.5 ± 5.0	46.6 ± 8.4	10.7 [±] 1.4	4.5 - 1.3	16.3 ± 1.6
5	16.3	9.7 ± 1.3	45.1	55.2 ± 11.4	56 . 4 [±] 6.4	15.9	32.9 ± 6.0	29.7 [±] 1.3

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight in grams

129

Beadnell - Lad	y's Ho	Le					
	Age	29.1.67	1.5.67	3.8.67	4.9.67	22.3.68	14.4.68
	l	•8	1.7	2.13	2.02	1.9 <mark>+</mark> .3	т Б.С.4 <u>р</u> . —
	2	8.8 ± 1.7	19.1	4.3	5•5 * •4	5.1 *	1.4 <mark>+</mark> .5
Current surge	3	13.6 - 2.7	13.7	20.6 ± 6.3	29.9 - 4.0	8.0 ± 1.7	8.5 ± 2.3
	· 4	20.2 - 2.3	24.2 ± 2.6	51.9	24.1 - 3.3		9.9 ± 1.6
	5	24.9 - 3.7	59•9	38.9	23.9 ± 1.7	-	20.5 ± 3.5
Ebbe's Snook							
	<u>.</u> [1.5.67	3.8.67	4.9.67	1.3.68	14.4.68	6.5.68
	l	-	-		•9	-	-
	2	-	14.5	20.2 ± 6.4	2.4 + .3	.8 + .2	2.6
	3	17.2	6.7 + .5	9 .1 + 1.2	5.7 + 1.3	3•7 * •7	3.8
	4	-	27.7 ± 4.0	27.8 ± 4.0	8.0 - 1.0	7•9 + •9	12.1 ± 1.1
	5	17.9 ± 2.8	50.6 + 4.4	48.9 + 6.2	%9 . 2 ± 1.6	5•9	_

The seasonal changes in lamina production

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight of lamina in grams

دي. ايم سيمر	The	seasonal chan	ges in lamina	a production.	
Marso	len - Byer's	Hole			
Age	17.4.67	15.5.67	30.7.67	4.9.67	1.3.68
l	-	. –	-	1.4	•4 ± •09
2	1.0 ± .03	4.2	3.4	5.9	.8 <u>+</u> .1
3	2.0 ± .1	7•5 ± •5	8.4 ± 1.3	9.8 ± .9	•9
4	4.2 ± .3	21.0 - 4.0	19.4 - 2.4	19.7 * 4.7	1.4
5	8.1 ± .4	30.7 [±] 2.7	62.3	21.4 ± 3.4	4•7 ± •7
	Mean	organic (ash	-free) drv w	eight in grams	5

TABLES 52-53

The seasonal changes in lamina production in

Laminaria saccharina

The seasonal changes in lamina production

St. Abb's Head

		Cropping date												
	Age	12.3.67	19.5.67	6.8.67	7•9•67	22.3.68	28.4.68							
Harbour	1	•4 ± •08	59.5 ± 1 0.1	-	29.1	2.5	-							
2.//m.	2	.8 <mark>+</mark> .2	-	26.4 - 7.3	39.1 ± 4.3	6.7 ± 1.4	16.5 ± 1.0							
	3	•4 <mark>±</mark> •04	8.1 - 3.3	-		3.4	17.0 ± .6							
		19.1.67	8.3.67	11.5.67	6.8.67	7.9.67.	12.4.68							
	l	.03	-	•5	-	-	.1							
Petico Wick	2	.3 <mark>+</mark> .1	•9 <mark>+</mark> •2	4•7 ± •8	19.0 ± 2.4	18.5 ± 2.9	1.3							
3.Om.	3.	.3 [±] .01	1.0 + .1	10.2 ± 1.3	. –	-	1.7							
		19.1.67	8.3.67	6.8.67	7.9.67	12.4.68								
	l	.l <u>+</u> .02	-	-	-	_								
9.lm.	2	.1 [±] .02	•5 ± •04	16.4 ± 1.8	18.9 <mark>±</mark> 2.6	•5								
	3	.2 + .02	1.0	<u> </u> .	22 . 9 ± 1.6	•9								

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight in grams.

133

The composite mean cropping data and production figures

Beadnell - Lady's Hole

					Cropping date	e		
	Age	29.1.67	20.4.67	1.5.67	3.8.67	4•9•67	18.3.68	19.5.68
	l	2.6 <mark>+</mark> .4	4.5	2 -	15.4 - 1.8	19.5 ± 4.2	2.1	9.4 [±] 1.6
Tide pool	2	_	3•7 <mark>+</mark> •5	6.9 <mark>±</mark> .9	11.3 ± 1.3	40.0 ± 5.5	2.3	12.6 ± 1.3
MTL	3	•5 <mark>+</mark> •1	-	7.1	-	-	1.9	16.0 ± 2.7
		29.1.67	20.4.67	1.5.67	3.8.67	4.9.67	14.4.68	6.5.68
	l	•5	1.4	2.0 <mark>+</mark> .5	11.4 [±] 2.4	47 . 4 ± 6.1	3.1	5•4
Inlet	2	-	2.3 ± .4	1.9 <mark>±</mark> .3	13.6 ± 1.7	37.1 [±] 9.1	2.6 ± .1	5.4 ± .2
2.0m.	3	.204	1.3 <mark>+</mark> .2	-	_	_	•3	3.4 ± 1.0

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight in grams.

Appendix 7

THE ECOSYSTEM PERFORMANCE DATA

(Tables 54-55)

TABLES 54-55

The "raw" stipe and lamina biomass for <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> in North West Spain

	Mean Organic (ash-free) dry weight of stipe in grams											
Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	1	2	3 ·	4	5	6	7				
Playa de Lago (Lagoon)	1.6	-	•5	2.8	6.2 + 1.6	16.3 - 2.1	42 . 1 * 2 . 1	62 . 1				
Punta de Alada	1.6	-	•5	-	_	6.2 + .6	13.0	-				
11 11 II .	5.0	_	•4-	1.4	2.5	6.7	12.4 ± 1.2	-				
99 TS- 29	8.4	-	•3	1.0 .	3.9	9.0 ± 1.1	14.8	-				
99 83 89	11.8	_	•2	1.02	3 . 1 + .5	6.2	-	_				
Playa de Lago (Inlet)	1.6	-	•3	1.41	5.6 ± .6	10.7	32.2	-				
17 17 17 11	5.0	•2	•4 <mark>+</mark> •03	1.0 + .2	3.1 ± .4	8.4	16.1 ± 2.1	31.7 ± 3.3				
99 89 99 91	8.4	_	- .	1.0 + .1	4.6	-	26.6 ± 1.3	56.0 ± 3.9				
Punta Testada	8.4	-	-	1.0 + .2	3.6 ± .5	. –	17.3	35.9				
11 15	11.8	-	-		2.5	14.6	23.5	44.6 * 3.1				
11 11 _.	15.2	_	-	-	3.1	[.] 9•4	-	-				
** **	18.4	•3	•5				-	-				
Las Osas (Westside)	8.4	•04 [±] •00	-	-	-	-	-	-				
17 FF 18	11.8	.08 ± .00	.2 ± .01	1.0 <u>+</u> .1	2.8	9.9 <mark>+</mark> 1.7	26.8	-				
Playa de Lago (Lagoon Channel)	1.6	-	-	1.6	-	-	-	-				
Isla Onza (Punta Cocinadoiro)	1.6	-	_	.8	-	-	_	-				
17 17 17 17	5.0	-	-	1.0	2.0	-	_ ·	-				
17 II II / II	8.4	•2 * •04	-	-	-	-	-	-				
Drake's Island	3.0-7.0	.4 <u>±</u> .01	•9 <mark>+</mark> •2	2.7 ±.2	5.2 ± .4	10.6 ± .7	13.5 ± 1.1	19.4				
Dennis Head	3.0-7.0	_	-	-	-	-	15 . 1 ⁺ .5	23.5				
Roskilly	3.0-7.0	-	•6	1.5	-	11.0 ± .6	14.6 ± 1.1	18.5				
Porthallow/Porthkerris	3.0-7.0	-	-	1.0	2.3 ± .3	5.3 ±3	8.0 ± .4	10.4 ± .5				

.

	Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	l	2	3	4	5	6	7	8
·	Playa de Lago (Lagoon)	1.6	_	3.3	9.9	5.0	30.9 [±] 1.0	60 .3 + 5.7	22.4 ± 8.8	-
	Punta de Alada	1.6	_	10.6		-	41.0 + 9.9	90.5	_	_
	** ** **	5.0	-	1.6	13.5	24•5	51.7	55.5 ± 10.4	-	-
	TT 27 TT	8.4	_	•8	7.1	40.3	45.2 ± 8.5	89.2	_	_
	77 77 77	11.8	<u></u> -	•8	9.4 - 2.4	21.4 - 2.7	32.7		-	-
	Playa de Lago (Inlet)	1.6	-	.6	6.3 ± 2.0	12.8 ± 2.5	32.7	28.7	_	_
	98 59 99 97	5.0	•6	1.3 ± .1	3.8 ± .8	14.4 ± 3.7	59.8	46.1 <u>+</u> 8.8	67 .4 ± 13.6	55•5
	99 99 99 19	8.4	-	-	6.9 ± 1.1	10.9	-	80.6 ± 14.9	90.1 ± 15.3	76.8
in	Punta Testada	8.4	-	-	6.3 ± 2.0	20.3 ± 2.9	_	52.5	75•3	_
Spa	17 17	11.8	-	-	_	5.5	20.5	42.8	58.0 ± 6.8	_
st .	17 17	15.2	· _	· <u> </u>	_	18.0	24.7	-	-	-
ih We	11 17	18.4	.8	4.5	-	-	· _	-		
Nort	Las Osas (Westside)	8.4	.3 + .01	_	_	_	-	-	-	_
	17 17 17	11.8	1.0 + .1	•5 ± •1	5.0 + 2.1	26.9	33 . 2 ± 3.9	36.0	-	-
	Playa de Lago (Channel)	1.6	. –	-	17.8	-	_	_	-	-
	Isla Onza(Punta de Cocinadoiro)	1.6	—	_	7.0	· _	_	_	-	-
	17 11 11 17 17	5.0	· _	_	7.6	12.1	-	-	-	_
	11 TT TT 11 TT	8.4	1.5 ± .4	-	-	-	-	-	-	-
	Drakes Island	3.0-7.0	2.9 ± .5	12.5 [±] 1.2	16.6 ± 2.9	16.8 ± 3.5	26.0 ± 3.8	20•9 ± 2•9	70.5	_
d b	Dennis Head	3.0-7.0	-	-	-	-	-	21.2 ± 2.0	23.3	-
outh Vest 5lar	Roskilly	3.0-7.0	-	2.3	6.3	—	23.2 ± 3.3	30.6 ± 3.8	38.5	41.0
En Sc	Porthallow Porthkerris	3.0-7.0	-	-	•9	7.9	12.1 ± 2.0	19.6 ± 1.9	18.9 ± 1.8	-

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight of lamina in grams

Appendix 8

THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE ENCLOSURES

The base of each enclosure was constructed of heavy gauge "Dexion" of 1 x 3 metres. The enclosures were covered by P.V.C. coated wire with a large mesh (10 cms) covering its upper part and a smaller mesh (5 cms) the lower part. A "skirt" of wire was attached to the framework and this can be moulded so as to fit the bottom contours. The enclosure was anchored by placing large boulders over the surrounding skirt, (Fig. 21). figure 2(-)

137

FIGURE 21

.

.

The enclosure in position



Appendix 9

THE CONSTRUCTION OF THE PLATFORMS

AND FRAMES

The platforms were constructed of medium gauge "Dexion" bolted together with brass fittings. A corlene rope ran through the centre of each platform and was attached to it by means of P.V.C. coated wire. This rope was anchored to the bottom by means of a wire basket filled with rocks and was also bouyed at the surface. A drag-weight was attached below the lowermost basket so as to allow the platform to rise and fall with the tide and yet still remain in a horizontal position (fig. 22).

The frames consisted of lengths of polythene tubing (one quarter inch) with holes made at regular intervals along its length. The hapteron portion of a young individual was placed in a hole, and then tied in position with corlene string. Each length of polythene tubing was coded by means of a variable number of holes made at one end. Each individual was recognised by recording the number of the 2^3 hole it occupied from the coded end of the tubing (fig. 23). The frames were then attached to the platforms at the various levels.

138

FIGURE 22

The transplant platforms



.

, · ·

FIGURE 23

The attachment and method of coding individuals on the frame



Appendix 10

THE COMPOSITE DATA FOR THE

TRANSPLANT EXPERIMENTS

(Tables 56-58)

Key

A. Original

B. Final

C. Loss

D. Increment

Stipe length (cms)
Lamina length (cms)

3. Lamina biomass (grams)

											Т¢	ante j	00										
						The co	omposi	te data	a for –	transp	lants	of <u>La</u>	<u>ninaria</u>	hype:	rborea	at th	ree dej	pths					
		·		l			2			3			4			5			6			7	
		Ĵ	. 1	2	3	l	2	3	l	2	3	1,	2	3	· 1 .	2	3	l	2	3	1	2	3
		A,	.7•7	6.0	•2	8.8	8.6	•3	7.6	5.9	•3	6.1	7.0	.1	5.5	6.0	1	4•5	3.7	•l	5•4	5•7	•2
	1.5	B. I	11.5	57.0	8.2	14.5	57.0	14.1	12.5	43.0	9•4	15.5	58.0	7.0	20.5	74.0	11.0	11.2	54.0	6.4	12 . 7	44.0	5.9
		С	-	?		-	-1.0	-	-	- 2 ⁺	-	-	?	-	-	3	-	_	?	-	-	-l.0 ⁺	-
		D	3.8	51.0	8.0	5•7	48.4	13.8	4.9	37.1	9.1	9•4	51.0	6.9	15.0	68.0	10.9	6.7	50 .3	6.3	7•3	38.3	5•7
•																							
-C•D		A	8.0	6.5	. .2	5•4	9.2	•3'	7.9	10.0	•4	5•9	11.3	•4	4.3	7•7	•3	6.7	6.1	.l			
E E	7.6	B	12.2	31.0	2.7	9.0	41.5	∗ 3•3	11.0	55.0	4•7	13.4	47.0	6.6	7•5	37.0	4.1	7.8	27.0	2.1			
epth		С	-	- 3.5 ⁺	. –	-	?	. –	-	-3.0	-	-	- 6.0 ⁺	s	_	?	-	<u> </u>	-3.0+	-			
А		D	4.2	24.5	2.5	3.6	32.3	3.0	3.1	45.0	4•3	7•5	35•7	6.2	3.2	29.3	3.9	1.1	20.9	2.0			
		A	3.5	5.1	.1	6.4	10.5	•3	7.9	5.3	.l	3.1	6.4	2	5•5	8.6	•2		·				
	13.7	В	4.0	19.5	•7	6.4	11.3	•1	8.0	21.5	•7	3.1	12.5	•3	5.6	22.0	•4						
		С	-	?	-	-	0	_	-	?	-	-	?	-	-	?	-						
		D	•5	14.4	•6	0	•8	•2	.1	16.2	•6	0	6.1 [,]	•2	•1	13.4	•2						
								•															

• •

.

Table 56

•

139

	Table 57														·														
	The composite data for transplants of Laminaria digitata at three depths																												
																												•	•
										_												_							
				1			2			3			. 4			5			6			7			.8			9	
			l	2	3	1	2	3	1	2	3	l	2	3	1	: 2	3	1	2	3	1	2	3	1	2	3	1	2	3
		Α	1.5	16.5	•1	2.0	15.6	.07	4.1	25.0	•07	1.9	13.4	•05	4.6	10.5	•04	1.5	9.0	.02	3.8	24.5	•1	3.0	24.6	•07	4•4	18.1	.05
	1.5	В	3.2	54.0	3.7	2.0	60.0	3•4	4 . 1	52.0	3•4	2.3	61.0	- 3.6	4.6	47.0	1.7	2.6	55.0	2.6	4.3	47.0	4.0	3.0	36.0	3.1	5.6	98.5	11.0
		C	-	0	-	-	0	-		- 6 +	-	-	0	-	-	0	-	-	0		. –	-8	- .	-	-7+	-	-	?	-
		D	1.7	41.5	3.6	0	44•4	3.3	0	27.0	3•3	•4	47.6	3.6	0	36.5	1.7	1.1	46.0	2.6	•5	22.5	3.9	0	11.4	3.0	1.2	80.4	11.0
		A	2.1	16.2	•04	1.9	10.0	•02	6.5	16.0	•07	2.8	19.5	•09	7.2	15.6	•09	6.0	9•5	•06	3.0	15.5	•04	1 . 5	15.0	•06			
	7.6	в	3.1	76 . 0	1.0	2.5	38 . 0	•9	6.5	55.2	2.6	2.8	63.5	3.2	7.2	5 5. 0	2.8	6.0	35.2	1.5	3.4	62.0	1.1	1.9	43.0	1.9			
C.D	1.0	r r		0		_	?	_		0	-	_	?		_	0		_	?		_	0	_	_	Ŷ	_			
(n.		Г	-		- -	6	28 A	Q	0	- - 	25	0).)O	3.7	0	39.),	2.7	0	%5 .7	٦.,	.).	46.5	1.1	_),	28.0	18			
\mathbf{pth}	` -	ע	Τ•O	27.0	1.0	•0	20.0	• /	U))•C	2•J	0	44.00	J•1		J) •+	• I	Ū	· £· ノ• 1	⊥ • 4	•-+-	40•9	.	•4	20.0	T *O			
De						- 0																							
		A	2.9	11.5	•04	. 2.8	7.0	.01																					
	13.7	В	3.0	25.0	•2	2.8	19.0	•1																					
		C	-	?	-	-	2	-																					
		D	.1	13.5	•2	0	12.0	•1																					
						·																							

.

.

.

•

140

Ì.

				l			2			3			4			5	
			l	2	3	1	2	3	l	2	3.	l	2	3	l	2	3
		A	6.0	4.4	0 5	3.2	-3.3	•03	11.3	4•5	•06	4•7	7.0	.01	8.6	15.2	•4
	1.5	В	12.5	191.0	13.8	8.0	130.0	9•3	21.0	169.0	17.1	9•4	196.0	17.7	11.2	165.0	18.3
$\overline{\cdot}$		C	-	?	-	· •••	?		-	?	- .	-	?	-	-	- 9 ⁺	-
-C•D		D	6.5	186.6	13.7	4.8	126.7	9•3	9•7	164.5	17.1	4•7	189.0	17.7	2.6	149.8	17.9
th (m		A	4•4	4.1	•03	2.6	6.1	•06	8.5	7.1	•04	5.3	5.2	•05	5•7	8.5	•03
Dep	13.7	В	4.4	30.0	•5	3.0	25.0	•6	8.5	42.0	•1	7.0	54.0	•2	5 •7	27.0	•04
		С	_	0	-	-	?	-	-	?	-	-	?	-	-	0	_
		D	0	25.9	•5	•4-	si 23 . 9	•6	0	34•9	•1	1.7	48.8	• (2	0	19.5	0.0

.

Table	-58
-------	-----

The composite data for transplants of Laminaria saccharina at two depths

Ł

Appendix 11

THE ORGANIC (ASH-FREE) DRY WEIGHT

.

(Tables 60-67)

TABLES 60-62

The seasonal variations in the

lamina values

			J	Table 60					•				
mean or	organic (ash-free) dry weight of lamina as a percentage of the dry weight N.L. = New Lamina, O.L. = Old Lamina												
Locality Beadnell - Lady's Hole Tidepool	N N.L. O.L.	13.1.67 73.3 ?	20•4•67 68•6 ?	<u>1</u> 1.5.67 68.9 ?	<u>aminaria</u> 3.8.67 75.6	<u>digėtata</u> 4.9.67 88.1 •	22.3.68 68.8 64.2	14.4.68 66.6 62.9	15.5.68 67.5 61.5				
Inlet ,	N.L. 0.L.	29.1.67 68.6 ?	20•4•67 69•3 ?	1.5.67 68.1 ?	3.8.67 73.4 -	4.9.67 81.3 -	18.3.67 67.2 65.1	14.4.68 <u>6</u> 8.2 70.3	6•5•68 66•8 62•7				
Current surge	N.L. O.L.	29 .1.6 7 68.5 ?	1.5.67 64.7 ?	3.8.67 \$8.3 -	4.9.67 73.5 -	22.3.68 64.5 64.1	14•4•68 66•4 64•1						
Ebbe s Snook	N.L. O.L.	1.5.67 69.4 ?	3.8.67 66.8 -	4•9•67 78•5 -	1.3.68 56.6 -	14.4.68 65.9 65.7	6.5.68 66.1 62.7						
St. Abb's Head Habour	N.L. O.L.	12.1.67 68.6 ?	19.5.67 73.3 ?	6.8.67 69.2 -	7•9•67 68•4 -	30.11.67 62.6 -	22.3.68 63.3 -	28.4.68 66.0 58.3					
Petico Wick	N.L. O.L.	19.1.67 77. D ?	8.3.67 56.8 ?	11.5.67 56.5 -	6.8.67 57.8 -	7.9.67 72.9 -	18.3.68 67.1 64.6	12.4.68 66.3 64.3	3.5.68 65.7 63.0				
Marsden Byer's Hole	N.L. 0.L.	17.4.67 68.9 ?	15.5.67 69.0 ?	30.7.67 79.4 -	4.9.67 79.8 -	1.3.68 63.4 52.1							

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight as a percentage of the dry matter												
$N_{\bullet}L_{\bullet} = New Lamina, 0.L_{\bullet} = 010 LaminaLaminaria hyperboreaDepth$												
Docarr vy	$(m_{\bullet}-C_{\bullet}D_{\bullet})$											
Lady's Hole (Inlet)	3.0	N.L. O.L.	81.5 78.3	62.6 75.5	66.0 73.7	63.8 72.0	65 . 5 –	75.0 -	80.1	78•4 –	63.7	
	7.6	N.L. O.L.	W 66.7 68.2	V. 63.2 68.1	VĮ 66.5 –	VII 72.0 -	IX 81.1 -				65.6	
St. Abb [®] s Head Petico Wick	3.0-7.6	N.L. O.L.	I 72.7 61.2	III 66.7 60.0	IV 59•7 59•7	V 66.0 -	VI 69.0 -	VII 74•4 _	VIII 77.0 -	IX 84•5 _	60.0	
Harbour	3.0	N.L. 0.L.	I 72.1 7 4 .7	III 71.2 64.4	IV 63.4 53.7	VIII 73.2 -	IX 76.8 _	VII 72.7 -			66.4	
Marsden Byer's Hole	2.0-3.7	N.L. O.L.	IV 67.2 67.0	V 66 :2 -	VI 70.2	VII 74.0	IX 81.4 -				61.9	

K

• • •

.

.

143

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight of lamina as a percentage of the dry weight												
Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	N.D.	Lamina	aria sacel	narina							
Beadnell - Lady's Hole Tidepool	MTL	N.L. 0.L.	29 .1. 67 64.6 72.3	20.4.67 63.3 64.1	1.5.67 57.8	3.8.67 84.8	4.9.67 85.1 -	18.3.68 62.6 68.0	19.5.68 67.7 63.0			
Inlet	3.Om.	N.L. O.L.	71.1 80.5	61.5 64.7	59•7 61•2	75.2 60.1	83 . 2 -	58 .3 63.0	14.4.68 58.3 63.0	6.5.68 62.0 56.8		
St. Abb's Head Harbour	2.4m.	N.L. O.L.	12•3•67 63•7 63•2	19.5.67 74.5 -	6.8.67 79.1	7•9•67 80•5 –	22.3.68 63.1 64.8	28.4.68 63.6 -				
Petico Wick	3.0-9.lm.	N.L. 0.L.	19.1.67 68.9 65.9	8.3.67 59.7 61.2		6.8.67 75.5	7.9.67 66.9	12.4.68 58.6 59.7				

2

.

1/1/L
TABLES 63-64

The seasonal variations in the

stipe values

.

.

Table	63
-------	----

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight of stipe as a percentage of the dry weight

Locality			Laminari	<u>a digita</u>	ita				Mean
St. Abb's Head Harbour	12.1.67 68.0 19.1.67	19.5.67 68.5 8.3.67	6.8.67 69.2	7.9.67 71.2 6.8.67	30.11.67 67.6 7.9.67	22•3•68 59•2 18•3•68	28.4.68 61.4 12.4.68	3, 5, 68	66.4
Petico Wick	64.0	69.0	62.5	65.0	63.6	63.1	65.2	61.6	64.2
Beadnell - Lady's Hole	13.1.67 70.6	20.4.67	1.5.67 68.2	3.8.67 69.1	4.9.67 63.6	22.3.68 72.1	14.4.68	15.5.68 61.1	67.5
Inlet	29 .1.67 65 . 8	20.4.67 60.8	1.5.67 71.8	3.8.67 60.0	4•9•67 64•3	18.3.67 64.7	14.4.68 77.0	6.5.68 65.7	66.2
Current surge	29.1.67 69.1	1.5.67 66.3	3.8.67	4•9•67 65•4	22 . 3.68 66.2	14.4.68 70.3			67.2
Ebbe's Snook	.1.5.67 63.3	5.8.67 67.4	4.9.67 61.1	1•3•68 56•4	14•4•68 64•6	6.5.68 63.0			62.6
Byer's Hole	17.4.67 61.7	15.5.67 65.0	30•7•67 67•7	4.9.67 72.9	1.3.68 66.8				66.8

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight of stipe as a percentage of the dry weight										
Laminaria saccharina										
Locality	$Depth (m_{\bullet}-C_{\bullet}D_{\bullet})$									Mean
St. Abb's Head	2.4m.	12.3.67	19.5.67	6.8.67	7.9.67	22.3.68	28.4.68			
Harbour		63.9	78.3	62.8	64.1	64.6	69.8	-		67.2
5 / A	7 7	19.1.67	8.3.67		6.8.67	7.9.67	12.4.68			
Petico Wick	3.0-9.1m.	71.0	61.1		72.7	71.3	62.4			67.7
Bendroll - Ladris Hole		29 1 67	20 1. 67	1567	3.8.67	1.967	18 3 68	19 5 68		
Tidepool	MTL	71.3	69.7	64.1	61.0	60.7	70.4	72.9		67.1
Talat	3 Om	29.1.67	20.4.67	1.5.67	3.8.67	4•9•67	18.3.68	14.4.68	6.5.68	
TUTCO	J. Om	70.7	67.2	76.6	59.2	72.1	67.7	66.7	70.9	68.8

Table 64

. . . ۰. ,

917

.

TABLES 65-67

٠

The stipe values in the various regions

Table 65

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight as a percentage of the dry weight of stipe

Locality	Date	Date Locality		
Inner Hebrides	4/10.7.67	West Wales		
All sites	70.9	Abereiddy	1.4.67	19.7.67
West Scotland	16.9.67	Quarry	67.8	66.1
Strone Point	68.6	Entrance	66.2	
	15 & 20.9.67	South West England	17/24.8.67	
Sgat Mor/ Rubh'n Amair	68.6	All sites	69•3	
		Laminaria digitata		

Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	Date	Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	Date	
Inner Hebrides	· • •	4.7.67	West Scotland		15.9.67	
Soa (Eastside)	4.6	56.3	Saddell Bay	3.6	69.1	
	18.3	50.9	Rubh'n Amair	3.6	69.2	
		8.7.67	West Wales		27.7.67	
Eilean Iomallach (Westside)	4.6	61.5	Cardigan Island	3.6	65.9	
	18.3 ~	57•9	South West England		20.8.67	
		9•7•67	Sennen Cove	3.0-	61.7	
Coalas Soa	3.0	68.0		12.2		
		Laminar	ia hyperborea			

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight as a percentage of the dry weight of stipe

Table 66

Table 67

Mean organic (ash-free) dry weight as a percentage of the dry weight of the stipe

Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	Date	Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	Date	Locality	Depth (mC.D.)	Da	ite	
Inner Hebrides		4.7.67	West Scotland		16.9.67	West Wales	•.	4.3.67	19.7.67	
Soa (Eastside)	6.1	72.2	Strone Point	3.0-7.6	77.0	Abereiddy (Quarry)	1.5	65.8	64.8	
21.4	21.4	71.2			15/20.9.67	(Entrance)	0	67.2	61.0	
		8.7.67	Rubh'n Amair/ Saddell Bay/	3.6	75.1			27.7.67		
Eilean Iomallach (Westside)	0.⊥ 21.4	70.1 69.1	Sannox Bay	3.6	14.9.67 73.2	Martin's Haven	3.0	66.6		
,		10.7.67	South East Scotland		17.5.68			14.5.67		
Loch Eatharna	3.0	72.3	Inchkeith	5.0	.66.7	Cardigan Island	5•3	67.6		

Laminaria saccharina

· . ·

Part IX

BIBLIOGRAPHY

ADMIRALTY TIDE TABLES (1966, 1967, 1968). European Waters. London: Hydrographic Department, Admiralty.

- ARDRÉ, F. (1957). Florule hivernale de la Ria de Vigo. <u>Rev. Alg</u>. <u>N.S</u>., <u>3</u>, 3, (135-146).
- ARDRÉ, F. (1961). Algues du Portugal: Liste préliminaire. <u>Rev. Gén</u>. <u>Bot</u>. <u>67</u>, (1-9).
- ARDRÉ, F., CABANAS, R.F., FISCHER-PIETTE, E., & SEOANE, J. (1958). Petite Contribution à une Monographie Bionomique de la Ria de Vigo. <u>Bull. Inst. Océanogr. Monaco</u>, <u>1127</u>, (1-56).
- BAARDSETH, E. (1954). Kvantitative Tare-Undersøkelser I. Lofoten og Salten Sommeren 1952. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res.</u>, <u>6</u>, (1-47).

BAARDSETH, E. (1955). A Statistical Study of the Structure of the Ascophyllure zone. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res.</u>, <u>11</u>, (1-34).
BAARDSETH, E. (1958). The Quantative Composition of the Fucoid Zone.

Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res., 20, (7-10).

BATTERS, E.A.L. (1890). A list of the marine algae of Berwick-on-Tweed. <u>Hist. Berwicksh. Nat. Club</u>, <u>12</u>, (221-392).
BEAUCHAMP DE P. (1907). Quelques observations sur les conditions

d'existence des êtres dans la baie de Saint-Jean-de-Luz et sur la côte avoisinante. <u>Arch. Zool. Expér. et Gén</u>., 4 série, <u>7</u>, notes et revues, (4-16).

BECKING, R.W. (1957). The Zurich-Montpellier school of Phytosociology. Bot. Rev., 23, 7, (411-488).

- BELLAMY, D.J. (1968). Effects of Pollution on the marine plant life of the Tees-mouth Area. <u>Tees-side Sewerage and Sewage</u> <u>Disposal, Final Report</u>, App.I, (103-107).
- BELLAMY, D.J., BELLAMY, R., JOHN, D.M., & WHITTICK, A. (1967a). Some effects of pollution on rooted marine macrophytes on the north-east coast of England. <u>Br. Phycol. Bull.</u>, <u>3</u>, 2, (409).
- BELLAMY, D.J., CLARKE, P.H., JOHN, D.M., JONES, D.J., WHITTICK, A., & DARKE, T. (1967b). Effects of pollution from the Torrey Canyon on Littoral and Sublittoral Ecosystems. <u>Nature</u>, <u>216</u>, 5121, (1170-1173).
- BELLAMY, D.J., & HOLLAND, P.J. (1966). Determination of the net annual serial production of <u>Calluna vulgaria</u> (L.) Hull, in northern England. <u>Oikos</u>, <u>17</u>, (113-120).
- BELLAMY, D.J., & WHITTICK, A. (1967). Operation kelp. <u>Triton</u>, Feb. edit., (16-17).
- BERNER, L. (1931). Contribution à l'étude sociologique de algues marines du Golfe de Marseille. <u>Ann. Mus. Hist. Nat.</u> <u>Marseille</u>, <u>24</u>, (11-84).
- BLACK, W.A.P. (1948a). Seasonal variation in chemical constitution of some common British Laminariales. <u>Nature</u>, <u>161</u>, (174).
 BLACK, W.A.P. (1948b). The seasonal variation in chemical constitution of some of the sublittoral seaweeds common to Scotland. Part
 1, <u>Laminaria cloustoni</u>; part 2, <u>Laminaria digitata</u>; part 3, <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> and <u>Saccorhiza bulbosa</u>. <u>J. Soc. Chem</u>. <u>Ind.</u>, <u>67</u>, (165-176).

- BLACK, W.A.P. (1950a). The seasonal variation in weight and chemical composition of the common British Laminariaceae. <u>J. Mar</u>. <u>Biol. Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>29</u>, (45-72).
- BLACK, W.A.P. (1956b). The effect of the depth of immersion on the chemical constitution of some of the sublittoral seaweeds common to Scotland. <u>J. Soc. Chem. Ind.</u>, <u>69</u>, (161-165).
- BLACK, W.A.P. (1954). Concentration gradients and their significance in <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> (L.) Lamour. <u>J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>33</u>, (49-60).
- BLACK, W.A.P., RICHARDSON, W.D., & WALKER, F.T. (1959). Chemical and growth gradients of <u>Laminaria cloustoni</u> Edm. (<u>L</u>. <u>hyperborea</u> Fosl.). <u>Econ. Proc. R. Soc. Dublin</u>, <u>4</u>, (137-149).
- BLINKS, L.R. (1955). Photosynthesis and productivity of littoral marine algae. J. Mar. Res., <u>14</u>, (363-373).
- BØRGESEN, F. (1905). <u>The Algae Vegetation of the Faeröese Coasts</u>, <u>with remarks on the Phyto-Geography</u>. Bot. Faeröes Copenhagen, <u>3</u>, (683-834).
- BØRGESEN, F., & JONSSON, H. (1905). <u>The distribution of the marine</u> <u>algae in the Arctic Sea and Northernmost part of the Atlantic</u>. Bot. Faeroes Copenhagen, <u>3</u>, (1-28).
- BRADY, G.S. (1861a). A catalogue of the marine algae of Northumberland and Durham. <u>Trans. Tyneside Nat. Fld. Club</u>, <u>4</u>, (266-318).
- BRADY, G.S. (1861b). Notes of algae etc. found in the Isle of Man and on the coasts of Northumberland and Durham. <u>Ann. Mag</u>. <u>Nat. Hist</u>., <u>3</u>, 7, (69-71).

BRADY, G.S. (1862). Algological notes, 1861. <u>Trans. Tyneside Nat</u>. <u>Fld. Club</u>, <u>5</u>, (74-77).

BRADY, G.S. (1863). Algological notes, 1862. <u>Trans. Tyneside Nat</u>. <u>Fld. Club, 5</u>, (317-318).

BRADY, G.S. (1864). Reports on the algae. <u>Trans. Tyneside Nat. Fld.</u> <u>Club, 6, (194)</u>.

BRAUN-BLANQUET, J. (1928). <u>Pflanzensoziologie Grundzüge der Vegetation</u>-<u>skunde</u>. I. Aufl., S. BERLIN, Springer.

- BRAUN-BLANQUET, J. (1951). <u>Pflanzensoziologie Grundzüge der Vegetation</u>-<u>skunde</u>, 2 Aufl., S. Wien, Springer.
- BURROWS, E.M. (1964a). The value of specific characters at present used within the Genus Laminaria. <u>Br. Phycol. Bull.</u>, <u>2</u>, (389).
- BURROWS, E.M. (1964b). An experimental assessment of some of the Characters used for specific delimitation in the Genus

Laminaria. J. Mar. Biol.Ass. U.K. 44, (137-143).

CORNOVER, J.T. (1958). Seasonal growth of Benthic marine plants as related to Environmental factors in an estuary. <u>Inst. Mar</u>.

<u>Sci. Univ. Texas</u>, <u>5</u>, (97-147).

- CRISP, D.J., & SOUTHWARD, A.J. (1958). The distribution of intertidal organisms along the coasts of the English Channel. <u>J. Mar.</u> <u>Biol. Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>37</u>, (157-208).
- DANGEARD, P. (1949). Les algues marines de la côte occidentale du Maroc. <u>Le Botaniste</u>, <u>34</u>, (89-189).

DAVY DE VIRVILLE, A. (1963). Contribution a l'étude de la Flore marine des Iles Anglo-Normandes. <u>Rev. Gén. Bot.</u>, <u>824</u>, (1-62).
DICE, L.R. (1952). <u>Natural communities</u>. Univ. Mich. Press: Ann Arbor.
DIXON, P.S. (1961). List of marine algae collected in the Channel

Islands during the joint meeting of the British Phycological Society and the Societe Phycologique de France. September

1960. <u>Br. Phycol. Bull</u>., <u>A1</u>, 2, (71-81).

- DRUEHL, L.D. (1968). Taxonomy and distribution of northeast Pacific species of Laminaria. <u>Can. J. Bot.</u>, <u>46</u>, (539-548).
- EHRKE, G. (1931). Uber die wirkung der temperatur und des Lichtes auf die atmung und assimilation einer meerses und susswasser algen. <u>Planta</u>, <u>13</u>, (221-261).
- FELDMANN, J. (1934). Les Laminariacées de la Méditerranée et leur répartition géographique. <u>Bull. Trav. Stat. Aquic. Pêche</u> <u>Castiglione 1932</u>, <u>2</u>, paru en 1934, (1-42).

FELDMANN, J. (1938). Recherches sur la végétation marine de la Méditerranée. La côte des Albères. <u>Rev. Alg., 10</u>, (1-339).
FISCHER-PIETTE, E. (1955). Répartition le long des côtes septentrionales

de l'Espangne des principals espèces peuplant les rochers

intercotidaux. <u>Ann. Inst. Oceanogr.</u>, <u>31</u>, (37-124). FISCHER-PIETTE, E. (1958). Sur l'écologie intercotidale Quest-ibérique.

C. R. Hebd. Séanc. Acad. Sci. Paris, 246, (1301-1303).

FLEROV, B.C., & KARSAKOFF, N.W. (1932). Liste des algues de la

Nouvelle Zerible. <u>Trans. Oceanogr. Inst. Moscow</u>, <u>2</u>, (69-74). FUNK, G. (1927). Die Algenvegetation des Golf's von Neapel nach neueren ökologischen Untersuchungen. <u>Pubbl. Staz. Zool. Napoli</u>, Suppl. 7, (1-507).

GAYRAL, P. (1958). Algues de la côte Atlantique moracaine. Rabat.

GESSENER, F. (1937). Untersuchungen über Assimilation und Atmung submerser wasserpflanzen. <u>Jahrb. Wiss. Bot</u>., <u>85</u>, (267-328).

GISLÉN, T. (1930). Epibioses of Gullmar Fjord II. Kristineberg's Zoologiska Station. <u>Uppsala</u>, <u>4</u>, (1-360).

GOOR, A.C.J. Van (1922). <u>Algenflora</u>, in: Flora en Fauna der Zuiderzee. (54-91).

GOOR, A.C.J. Van (1923). Les algues marines de la Hollande. <u>Bull</u>. <u>Soc. Bot. Fr., 70</u>, (629-636).

GRAHAM, A., & FRETTER, V. (1947). The life History of Patina pellucida (L.). J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K., <u>26</u>, (590-601).

GRENAGER, B. (1953). Kvantitative undersøkelser av tareforekomstet på Kuitsøy og Karnøy 1952. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res.</u>, <u>3</u>, (1-53).

GRENAGER, B. (1952). Kvantitative undersokelser av tang og tareforekomster på Hustadfeltet 1951. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed</u> <u>Res, 1, (1-32).</u>

- GRENAGER, B. (1954). Kvantitative undersøkelser av tareforekomster på Tustna 1952 og 1953. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res</u>., <u>5</u>, (1-33).
- GRENAGER, B. (1955). Kvantitative undersøkelser av tareforekomster. I sør-Helgeland 1952 og 1953. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res</u>., <u>7</u>, (1-70).
- GRENAGER, B. (1958a). Experience gained in Mapping Seaweed Resources on the coast of Norway. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed Res</u>., <u>20</u>, (11-19).
- GRENAGER, B. (1958b). Kvantitative undersøkelser av tang og Tareforekomster..I Helgøy, Troms 1953. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed</u> <u>Res.</u>, <u>21</u>, (1-31).
- GRENAGER, B., & BAARDSETH, E. (1966). A two-stage sampling method of estimating seaweed quantities. <u>5th Int. Seaweed Symp</u>., (129-135).
- HAMEL, G. (1928). Les Algues de Vigo. <u>Rev. Alg., 4</u>, (81-95).
- HAMEL, G. (1931-1939). Phéophycées de France. 47, Paris.
- HARTOG, C. den (1955). A classification system for the epilithic algal communities of the Netherlands' coast. <u>Acta. Bot. Neerl</u>.,

<u>4</u>, (126-135).

HARTOG, C. den (1959). <u>The epilithic algal communities occuring along</u> <u>the coast of the Netherlands</u>. AmAmsterdam: North-Holland Publ. Comp.

- HARVEY, W.H. (1851). <u>Phycologia Britannica</u>. Reeve and Benham: London,
- HASEGAWA, Y. (1962). An ecological study of <u>Laminaria angustata</u> Kjellman on the coast of Hikada Prov., Hokkaido. <u>Bull.</u> <u>Hokkaido. Reg. Fish Res. Lab.</u>, <u>24</u>, (116-138).
- HAUG, A., & JENSEN, A. (1954). Seasonal variations in the chemical composition of <u>Alaria esculenta</u>, <u>Laminaria saccharina</u>, <u>L. hyperborea and L. digitata</u> from the Norwegian coast. <u>Rep. Norw. Inst. Seaweed. Res</u>., <u>4</u>, (1-14).
- HOLMES, R.W. (1957). Solar radiation, Submarine Daylight, and Photosynthesis. <u>Geol. Soc. Am. Mem</u>., 67, <u>1</u>, (109-128).
- HUTCHINSON, A.H. (1949). Marine Plants of economic importance of the Canadian Pacific Coastal Waters. <u>Proc. 7th Pacif. Sci</u>. <u>Congr.</u>, <u>5</u>, (62-66).
- HUVÉ, H. (1958). Contribution a l'étude des Peurlements de Phyllariacées De Détroit de Messine. <u>Comm. Int. Pour l'exploration</u> <u>Scientifique de la Mer Méditerranée</u>, <u>14</u>, (525-533).
- JENSEN, A., & HAUG, A. (1956). Geographical and seasonal variation in the chemical composition of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> and <u>Laminaria digitata</u> from the Norwegian Coast. <u>Rep. Norw.</u> <u>Inst. Seaweed Res.</u>, <u>14</u>, (1-8).
- JOHN, D.M. (1969). An Ecological Study on <u>Laminaria</u> <u>ochroleuca</u> De la Pylaie. <u>J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>49</u>, 1 (In press).

JONES, W.E. (1960). List of algae collected on the Northumberland coast. <u>Br. Phycol. Bull.</u>, <u>2</u>, (20-22).

JONES, N.S., & KAIN, J.M. (1967). Subtidal algal Colonization followin the Removal of Echinus. <u>Helgoländer Wiss. Meeresunters</u>, <u>15</u>, (460-466).

JONSSON, H. (1912). <u>The marine algal vegetation of Iceland</u>. Bot., Iceland, <u>1</u>, (1-186).

KAIN, J.M. (1963). Aspects of the biology of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> II. Age, Weight and Length. <u>J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>43</u>, (129-151).

KAIN, J.M. (1964). Aspects of the biology of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> III. Survival and growth of gametophytes. <u>J. Mar. Biol</u>. <u>Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>44</u>, (415-433).

KAIN, J.M. (1967). Populations of <u>Laminaria hyperborea</u> at various latitudes. <u>Helgolander Wiss. Meeresunters</u>, <u>15</u>, (489-499).

KIREEVA, M., & SCHAPOVA, T. (1938). Rates of growth, age and sporebearing of <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> and <u>L. digitata</u> in Kola Fjord. <u>Trans. Inst. Mar. Fish. Oceanogr. U.S.S.R.</u>, <u>7</u>, (29-58).

KITCHING, J.A. (1941). Studies in subjittoral ecology. III. <u>Laminaria</u> forest on the west coast of Scotland; a study of zonation in relation to wave action and illumination. <u>Biol. Bull</u>. <u>Mar. Biol. Lab. Wood's Hole</u>, <u>80</u>, (324-337).

KITCHING, J.A., & EBLING, E.J. (1961). The ecology of Lough Ine.
XI. The control of algae by <u>Paracentrotus lividus</u> (Echinoidea). <u>J. Anim. Ecol.</u>, <u>30</u>, (373-383).

KJELLMAN, F.R. (1878). Über Algenregionen und Algenformationen im östlichen Skagerrak. <u>Bih. Egl. Svenska. Vet. Ada. Handl.</u> <u>5</u>, (1-35).

KNIEP, H. (1915/16). Über Assimilation und Atmung der Meeresalgen. Intern. Rev. De. ges. Hydrob. U. Hydrogr., 7, (1-38).

KNIGHT, M., & PARKE, M.W. (1950). A biological study of <u>Fucus</u>

<u>vesiculosus</u> (L.) and <u>F. serratus</u> (L.). <u>J. Mar. Biol. Ass</u>. <u>U.K.</u>, <u>29</u>, (439-514).

KORNÁS, J., & MEDWECKA-KORNÁS, A. (1948). Podwodne zespoty roślinne zatoki Gdańskiej. Les zssociations vegetales. Sous marines dan le Golfe du Gdansk (Baltique polonaise). <u>Bull. Int. Ac</u>. <u>Poln. Scet. Lettres 1</u>. (71-88).

KORNÁS, J., & MEDWECKA-KORNÁS, A. (1949). Associations vegetales sousmarine dans le Golfe de Gdank. <u>Vegetatio</u>, <u>2</u>, (2-3) (120-128). KORNÁS, J., & MEDWECKA-KORNÁS, A. (1950). Associations vegetales

sous-marines dans le Golfe de Gdansk. <u>Vegetatio</u>, <u>2</u>, (120-127). KORNÁS, J., PANCER, E., & BRZSKI, B. (1960). Studies on sea-bottom

vegetation in the Bay of Gdansk off Rewa. <u>Fragm. Flor. Grebot</u>., <u>6.</u> (1), (1-92).

KUZNETZOV, V.V. (1946). About certain peculiar Features in the ecology and growth of <u>Laminaria digitata</u> (L.) Lamour. <u>C.R. Acad. Sci</u>. <u>U.S.S.R.</u>, <u>54</u>, (533-536).

- KYLIN, H. (1907). <u>Studien über die Algenflora der Schwedischen Westküste</u>, Akad. Afhandl.: Uppsala.
- KYLIN, H. (1916). Ueber den Generationswechsel bei <u>Laminaria</u> <u>digitata</u>. <u>Svensk. Bot. Tidsskr</u>., <u>10</u>, (551-561).
- LAMI, R. (1943). NOTULES, d'Algologie marine. IX. Sur l'ecologie et la repartition dans la Manche de <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> De la Pylaie. <u>Bull. Lab. Mar. Dinard, 25</u>, (75-90).
- LAMI, R. (1954). Une station normande de <u>Laminaria</u> <u>ochroleuca</u> De la Pylaie. <u>Trav. Algol. N.S.</u>, <u>1</u>, (44-45).
- LAPICQUE, de M. Louis. (1919). Variation saisonnière dans la composition chimique des algues marines. <u>C.R. Hébd. Seanc. Acad. Sci</u>. <u>Paris</u>, <u>169</u>, 26, (1426-1428).
- LEIGHTON, D.L., JONES, L.G., & NORTH, W.J. (1966). Ecological relationships between giant kelp and sea urchins in Southern California. <u>5th Int. Seaweed Symp.(Halifax, N.S.)</u>, (141-153).
- LE JOLIS, A. (1855). Examen des espèces confondues sous le nom de <u>Laminaria digitata</u>, Suivi de quelques observations sur le genre <u>Laminaria</u>. <u>Mém. Soc. Imp. Sci. Nat. Cherbourg</u>, <u>3</u>, (241-312).
- LEWIS, J.R. (1964). <u>The ecology of Rocky Shores</u>. English Universities Press: London.
- LINDEMAN, R.L. (1942). The trophic-dynamic aspect of ecology. <u>Ecol</u>., <u>23</u>, (399-418).

- LUNDE, G. (1937). Der Meerestang als Rohstoff quelle. <u>Angew. Chem.</u> <u>50</u>, (36), (731-742).
- LUNDE, S. (1947). The marine algae of Denmark. <u>Kgl. Danske Vidensk</u>. <u>Selsk. Biol. skr., 4</u>, <u>København</u>.
- McFARLAND, W.N., & PRESCOTT, J. (1959). Standing crop, chlorophyll content and in situ metabolism of a giant kelp community in Southern California. <u>Inst. Mar. Sci. Univ. Texas</u>, <u>6</u>, (109-132).
- MACFARLANE, C. (1952). A survey of certain seaweeds of commercial importance in southwest Nova Scotia. <u>Can. J. Bot.</u>, <u>30</u>, (78-97).
- MEIJER DRESS, E. (1951). Verklarende lijst van termen uit de plantensociologie en synoecologie. For <u>Res. Inst. Bogør. Indonesia</u> <u>Rep.</u>, <u>48</u>, (1-140).
- MIRANDA, F. (1934). Materiales para une flora de las rias Bajas gallegas. <u>Bol. Soc. Esp. Hist. Nat</u>., <u>34</u>, (165-180).
- MOLINIER, R., & PICARD, J. (1952). Recherches sur les herbiers de Phanérogames marines du littoral Méditerranéen francais. <u>Ann. Inst. Océanogr</u>., <u>27</u>, 3, (157-234).
- MOLINIER, R., & PICARD, J. (1953). Recherches analytiques sur les peuplements littoraux Méditerranéens se developpant sur substrat solide. <u>Rec. Trav. Stat. Mar. d'Endourne</u>, <u>9</u>, (1-18).

- NEILL, S.R. ST. J., & LARKUM, H. (1966). Ecology of some echinoderms in Maltese waters. In, <u>Symp. of the Underwater Ass. for</u> <u>Malta 1965</u>, (51-55).
- NEUSCHUL, M. (1958). Studies on the growth and reproduction of <u>Macrocystis</u>. <u>Q. Prog. Rep. (Kelp Inv. Prog.) Univ. Calif</u>. <u>Inst. Mar. Res.</u>, <u>58</u>, 10, (4-24).
- NEUSCHUL, M., & HAXO, F.T. (1963). Studies on the giant kelp Macrocystis. I. Growth of young plants. <u>Am. J. Bot.</u>, <u>50</u>, 4, (349-353).
- NIENBURG, W. (1930). Die festsitzenden Pflanzen der nord europäischen Meere. <u>Handb. Seefischerei</u>, <u>1</u>, (1-52).
- NORTH, W.J. (1961). Experimental transplantation of the giant kelp, <u>Macrocystis pyrifera</u>. <u>4th Inst. Seaweed Symp</u>. (248-254).

NORTON, T.A. (1967). Aspects of the ecology and development of <u>Saccorhiza polyschides</u> (Lightf.) Batt. <u>Br. Phycol. Bull.</u>, <u>3</u>, 2, (1-408).

- NORTON, T.A. (1968). Underwater observations on the vertical distribution of algae at St. Mary's, Isle, of Scilly. <u>Br. Phycol</u>. <u>Bull</u>., <u>4</u>, 2, (In press).
- ODUM, E.P. (1960). Organic production and turnover in old field succession. <u>Ecology</u>, <u>41</u>, 1, (34-49).
- ODUM, H.T. (1963). Productivity Measurements in Texas Turtle grass and the effects of Dredging an Intracoastal Channel. <u>Inst</u>. <u>of Mar. Sci. Univ. Texas</u>, <u>9</u>, (48-58).

- ODUM, H.T., & HOSKIN, C.Y. (1958). Comparative studies on metabolism of marine waters. <u>Inst. Mar. Sci. Univ. Texas</u>, <u>5</u>, (16-46).
 OLTMANNS, F. (1922-1923). <u>Morphologie und Biologie der Algen</u>. (2nd edition). Jena Verlag Von Gustav Fischer.
- PARKE, M. (1948a). Studies on British Laminariaceae. I. Growth in Laminaria saccharina (L.) Lamour. <u>J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K</u>., <u>27</u>, (651-709).
- PARKE, M. (1948b). Laminaria ochroleuca De la Pylaie, growing on the coast of Britain. <u>Nature</u>, <u>162</u>, (295-296).
- PATERSON, S.S. (1961). Introduction to Phyochorology of Norden. Medd. fr. Staters Skogsforskningsinstitut, <u>50</u>, (5-126).
- PENFOUND, W.T. (1956). Primary production of vascularaquatic plants. Limnol. Oceanogr., <u>1</u>, (92-101).
- PHILLIPS, R.W. (1896). Note on <u>Saccorhiza bulbosa</u> J.G. Ag and <u>Alaria</u> <u>esculenta</u> Grev. <u>Ann. Bot. Lond.</u>, <u>10</u>, (96-97)
- RIETZ, E.G. Du (1930). Classification and nomenclature of vegetation units 1930-1935. <u>Sv. Bot. Tidskr</u>., <u>30</u>, 3, (489-589).
- SARGENT, C.S., & LANTRIP, W. (1952). Photosynthesis Growth and translocation in giant kelp. <u>Am. J. Bot</u>., <u>39</u>, (99-107).
- SAUVAGEAU, C. (1897). Note preliminaire sur les Alques marines du Golfe de Gascogne. <u>J. de Botanique</u>, <u>11</u>, (pp 166, 175, 202, 207, 252, 263, 275, 301, 307).

SAUVAGEAU, C. (1918). Recherches sur les laminaires des cotes de

France. <u>Mem. Acad. Sci. Paris</u>, <u>56</u>, (1-233). SEOANE-CAMBA, J. (1960). Communidales algules de la Ria de Vigo.

Bol. Soc. Esp. Hist. Nat., 58, (371-374).

SEOANE-CAMBA, J. (1966). Las laminarias de Espana y su distribution. <u>Publnes. tec. Junta. Eshid. Pesca</u>., <u>5</u>, (425-436).

SPENCE, M. (1918). Laminariaceae of Orkney: their ecology and economies. J. Bot. Lond., <u>56</u>, (281-285).

SPOONER, G.M. (1951). Additional records of <u>Laminaria ochroleuca</u> De la Pylaie. <u>J. Mar. Biol. Ass. U.K.</u>, <u>29</u>, (261-262).

STATION BIOLOGIQUE DE ROSCOFF. (1954). Inventaire de la faune marine

de Roscoff Mollusques. <u>Trav. Sta. Biol. Roscoff Suppl</u>., <u>5</u>, (1-80).

STEEMEN-NIELSEN, E. (1947). Photosynthesis of aquatic plants with special reference to the carbon sources. <u>Dansk. Bot. Arkiv</u>., <u>12</u>, (1-71).

SUNDENE, 0. (1953). The algal vegetation of Oslofjord. <u>Skrifter</u> <u>Norshe-Vidensk-Ak. Oslo</u>., <u>2</u>, (1-244).

SUNDENE, 0. (1962). Growth in the sea of <u>Laminaria digitata</u> sporo-, phytes from culture. <u>Nytt. Mag. Bot.</u>, <u>9</u>, (5-24).

SUNDENE, 0. (1964). The ecology of <u>Laminaria digitata</u> in Norway in view of transplantsexperiments. <u>Nytt. Mag. Bot.</u>, <u>11</u>, (83-107).

- SZAFER, W., & PAWLOSWKI, B. (1927). Die Pflanzenassoziation des Tatsa-Gebisges. A. Bernerkungen uber die angewandte Arbeitsmethdik. <u>Bull. Int. Acad. Polon. Sci. et Lettr. B</u>., Suppl. 2 (1926) <u>1-12</u>, and <u>3-5</u> Teil (13-144).
- TANIGUTI, M. (1962). <u>Phytosociological study of Marine algae in</u> <u>Japan</u>. Inoue & Co. Ltd.: Tokyo.
- TANSLEY, A.G. (1953). <u>The British Islands and their use and abuse</u> of vegetation. <u>1</u>, University Press: Cambridge.
- TAYLOR, W.R.T. (1957). <u>Marine Algae of the Northeastern coast of North</u> <u>America</u>. The Univ. Michigan Press: Ann Arbor.
- TIKHOVSKAYA, Z.P. (1940). Seasonal variations in the productivity and Photosynthesis of <u>Laminaria saccharina</u> in the Dalne-Zelenetz Bay of the Barents Sea. <u>C.R. Acad. Sci. U.S.S.R.</u>, <u>29</u>, (2), (120-124).
- TROFIMOV, A.B. (1938). On the seasonal modifications of iodine and chlorine content in <u>Laminaria</u> of the Kola fjord. <u>Trans</u>. <u>Inst. Mar. Fish. & Oceanogr. U.S.S.R., 7</u>, (59-67).
- TSENG, C.K., WU, C.Y., & SUN, K.Y. (1957). The effect of temperature on the growth and development of Haitai (<u>Laminaria japonica</u> Aresch.). <u>Acta. Bot. Sinica</u>, <u>6</u>, (2), (124-130).
- MAERN, M. (1952). Rocky Shore Algae in the Öregrund Archipelago. <u>Act. Phytogeogr. Suec.</u>, <u>30</u>, (1-298).

WALKER, F.T. (1952). Sublittoral Seaweed survey: Dunbar to Fast Castle, East Scotland. <u>J. Ecol</u>., <u>40</u>, (74-83).

WALKER, F.T. (1954a). Distribution of Laminariaceae around Scotland.

J. Cons. Perm. Int. Explor. Mer., 20, (160-166).

WALKER, F.T. (1954b). The Laminariaceae off North Shapinsay: Changes from 1947-1953. <u>Ann. Bot. Lond.</u>, <u>18</u>, (483-494).

WALKER, F.T. (1954c). Distribution of the Laminariaceae and their seasonal and cyclic changes around Scotland. <u>Rapp. Comm.</u> <u>8me Int. Bot. Congr.</u>, <u>17</u>, (138-139).

WALKER, F.T. (1954d). Distribution of Laminariaceae around Scotland. <u>Nature</u>, <u>173</u>, (766-768).

WALKER, F.T. (1955). A Sub-littoral Survey of Laminariaceae of Little Loch Broom. <u>Trans. Proc. Bot. Soc. Edinb.</u>, <u>36</u>, (305-308).

WALKER, F.T. (1956a). Peridicity of the Laminariaceae around Scotland. <u>Nature</u>, <u>177</u>, (1246).

WALKER, F.T. (1956b). The Laminaria Cycle. <u>Rev. Alg. N.S.</u>, <u>2</u>, (179-181).

WALKER, F.T. (1958a). An ecological study of the Laminariacea of Ailsa Craig, Holy Island, Inchmarnock, May Island and Seaforth Island. <u>Trans. Proc. Bot. Sci. Edinb.</u>, <u>37</u>, (182-199).

WALKER, F.T. (1958b). Some ecological factors conditioning the Growth of the Laminariaceae around Scotland. <u>Acta. Adriat.</u>, <u>8</u>, (3-8). WALKER, F.T., & RICHARDSON, W.D. (1955). An ecological investigation

of <u>Laminaria cloustoni</u> Edm. (<u>L. hyperborea</u> Fosl.) around Scotland. <u>J. Ecol.</u>, <u>43</u>, (26-38).

WALKER, F.T., & RICHARDSON, W.D. (1956). The Laminariaceae off north Shapinsay, Orkney Islands; Changes from 1947 to 1955.

<u>J. Mar. Res</u>., <u>15</u>, (123-133).

- WALKER, F.T., & RICHARDSON, W.D. (1957a). Survey of the Laminariaceae off the Island of Arran; Changes from 1952-1955. <u>J. Ecol</u>., <u>45</u>, (225-232).
- WALKER, F.T., & RICHARDSON, W.D. (1957b). Perennial changes of <u>Laminaria cloustoni</u> Edm. on the coasts of Scotland. <u>J. Cons</u>. <u>Perm. Int. Emplor. Mer</u>., <u>22</u>, (298-308).
- WESTHOFF, V. (1951). An analysis of some concepts and terms in vegetation study or phytocenology. <u>Synthese</u>, <u>8</u>, (194-206).
- WESTLAKE, D.F. (1963). Comparisons of plant productivity. <u>Biol. Rev</u>., <u>38</u>, (385-425).
- WHITFORD, L.A., & SCHUMACHER, G.D. (1961). Effect of current on mineral uptake and respiration by a fresh water alga. <u>Limnol. Oceanogr., 6</u>, (423-425).
- WHITTACKER, R.H. (1962). Classification of natural communicies. <u>Bot.</u> <u>Rev.</u>, <u>28</u>, 1, (1-239).
- WIEGERT, G.R., & EVANS, F.C. (1964). Primary production and the disappearance of dead vegetation on an old field in south eastern Michigan. <u>Ecology</u>, <u>45</u>, (49-63).

ZENKEVITCH, L. (1963). Biology of the Seas of the U.S.S.R.

George Allen & Unwin Limited: London.



>